

# S I R T O M

BY

MRS. OLIPHANT

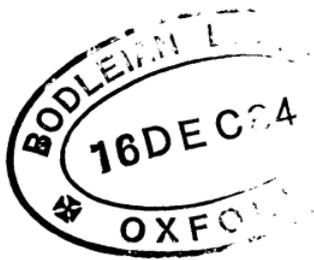
AUTHOR OF "THE WIZARD'S SON," "HESTER," ETC.

VOL. I.

London

MACMILLAN & CO.

1884



# CONTENTS.

## CHAPTER I.

	PAGE
HOW SIR TOM BECAME A GREAT PERSONAGE . . . . .	1

## CHAPTER II.

HIS WIFE . . . . .	13
--------------------	----

## CHAPTER III.

OLD MR. TREVOR'S WILL . . . . .	29
---------------------------------	----

## CHAPTER IV.

YOUNG MR. TREVOR . . . . .	42
----------------------------	----

## CHAPTER V.

CONSULTATIONS . . . . .	57
-------------------------	----

CHAPTER VI.	
	PAGE
A SHADOW OF COMING EVENTS . . . . .	70
CHAPTER VII.	
A WARNING . . . . .	84
CHAPTER VIII.	
THE SHADOW OF DEATH . . . . .	98
CHAPTER IX.	
A CHRISTMAS VISIT . . . . .	113
CHAPTER X.	
LUCY'S ADVISERS . . . . .	127
CHAPTER XI.	
AN INNOCENT CONSPIRACY . . . . .	141
CHAPTER XII.	
THE FIRST STRUGGLE . . . . .	155
CHAPTER XIII.	
AN IDLE MORNING . . . . .	170

## CHAPTER XIV.

	PAGE
AN UNWILLING MARTYR . . . . .	186

## CHAPTER XV.

ON BUSINESS . . . . .	199
-----------------------	-----

## CHAPTER XVI.

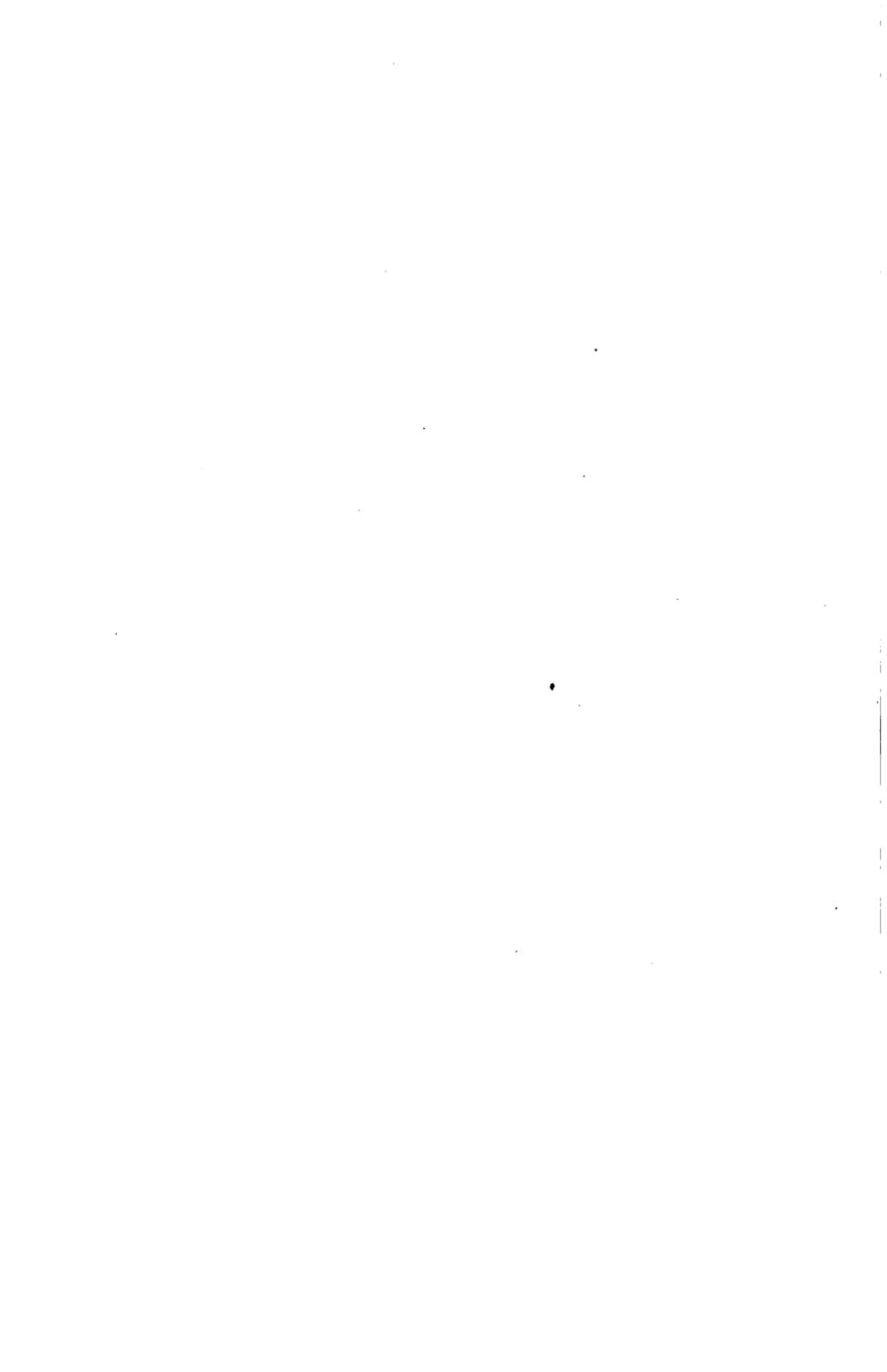
AN UNEXPECTED ARRIVAL . . . . .	215
---------------------------------	-----

## CHAPTER XVII.

FOREWARNED . . . . .	231
----------------------	-----

## CHAPTER XVIII.

THE VISITORS . . . . .	246
------------------------	-----



## CHAPTER I.

### HOW SIR TOM BECAME A GREAT PERSONAGE.

SIR THOMAS RANDOLPH had lived a somewhat stormy life during the earliest half of his career. He had gone through what the French called a *jeunesse orageuse*; nothing very bad had ever been laid to his charge; but he had been adventurous, unsettled, a roamer about the world even after the period at which youthful extravagances cease. Nobody ever knew when or where he might appear. He set off to the farthest parts of the earth at a day's notice, sometimes on pretext of sport, sometimes on no pretext at all, and reappeared again as unexpectedly as he had gone away. He had run out his fortune by these and other extravagances, and was at forty in one of the most uncomfortable positions in which a man can find himself, with the external appearance of large estates and an established and

important position, but in reality with scarcely any income at all, just enough to satisfy the mortgagees and leave himself a pittance not much more than the wages of a gamekeeper. If his aunt, Lady Randolph, had not been so good to him it was uncertain whether he could have existed at all, and when the heiress, whom an eccentric will had consigned to her charge, fell in his way, all her friends concluded as a matter of certainty that Sir Tom would jump at this extraordinary windfall, this gift of a too kind Providence, which sometimes will care for a prodigal in a way which he is quite unworthy of, while leaving the righteous man to struggle on unaided. But for some time it appeared as if society for once was out in its reckoning. Sir Tom did not pounce upon the heiress. He was a person of very independent mind, and there were some who thought he was happier in his untrammelled poverty, doing what he pleased, than he ever had been as a great proprietor. Even when it became apparent to the wise and far-seeing that little Miss Trevor was only waiting till his handkerchief was thrown at her to become the happiest of women, still he did nothing. He exasperated his kind aunt, he made all his friends indignant, and, what was more, he exposed

the young heiress hourly to many attempts on the part of the inferior class, from which, as a matter of fact, she herself sprang; and it was not until she was driven nearly desperate by those attempts that Sir Tom suddenly appeared upon the scene, and moved, it was thought, more by a half-fatherly kindness and sympathy for her, than either by love or desire of wealth, took her to himself, and made her his wife, to the great and grateful satisfaction of the girl herself, whose strange upbringing and brief introduction into a higher sphere had spoiled her for that homely country-town existence in which every woman flattered and every man made love to her.

Whether Lucy Trevor was in love with him was as uncertain as whether he was in love with her. So far as any one knew, neither one nor the other had asked themselves this question. She had, as it were, thrown herself into his arms in sudden delight and relief of mind when he appeared and saved her from her suitors; while he had received her tenderly when she did this, out of kindness and pleasure in her genuine half-childish appreciation of him. There were, of course, people who said that Lucy had been violently in love with Sir Tom, and that he had

made up his mind to marry her money from the first moment he saw her; but neither of these things was true. They married with a great deal more pleasure and ease of mind than many people do who are very much in love, for they had mutual faith in each other, and felt a mutual repose and satisfaction in their union. Each supplied something the other wanted. Lucy obtained a secure and settled home, a protector and ever kind and genial guardian; while Sir Tom got not only a good and dutiful and pleasant companion, with a great deal of sense and good-nature and good looks—all of which gifts he prized highly—but at the same time the control of a great fortune, and money enough at once to clear his estates and restore him to his position as a great landowner.

There were very peculiar conditions attached to the great fortune, but to these for the moment he paid very little heed, considering them as fantastic follies not worth thinking about, which were never likely to become difficulties in his way. The advantages he derived from the marriage were enormous. All at once, at a bound, it restored him to what he had lost, to the possession of his own property, which had been not more than nominally his for so many

years, and to the position of a man of weight and importance, whose opinion told with all his neighbours and the county generally, as did those of few others in the district.

Sir Tom, the wanderer, had not been thought very highly of in his younger days. He had been called wild. He had been thought untrustworthy, a fellow here to-day and gone to-morrow, who had no solidity in him. But when the mortgages were all paid off, and the old Hall restored, and Sir Thomas Randolph came to settle down at home with his pretty little wife and an establishment quite worthy of his name, the county discovered in a day, almost in a moment, that he was very much improved. He had always been clever enough, they said, for anything; and now that he had sown his wild oats and learned how to conduct himself, and attained an age when follies are naturally over, there was no reason why he should not be received with open arms. Such a man had a great many more experiences, the county thought with a certain pride, than other men who had sown no wild oats, and had never gone farther afield than the recognised round of European cities. Sir Tom had been in all the four quarters of the globe; he had travelled in America long before

it became fashionable to do so, and even had been in Africa while it was as yet untrod by any white foot but that of a missionary. And it was whispered that in the days when he was "wild" he had penetrated into regions nearer at hand, but more obscure and mysterious even than Africa. All this made the county think more of him now when he appeared staid yet genial, in the fulness of manhood, with a crisp brown beard and a few gray hairs about his temples mingled with his abundant locks, and that capability of paying his way which is dear to every well-regulated community. But for this last particular the county would not have been so tolerant, nay almost pleased, with the fact that he had been "wild." They saw all his qualities in the halo that surrounded the newly-decorated Hall, the liberated farms, the lands upon which no creditor had now any claim. He was the most popular man in the district when Parliament was dissolved, and he was elected for the county almost without opposition,—he at whom all the sober people had shaken their heads only a few years before. The very name of "Sir Tom," which had been given rather contemptuously to denote a somewhat careless fellow, who minded nothing, became all at once the sign of popular

amity and kindness. And if it had been necessary to gain votes for him by any canvassing tricks, this name of his would have carried away all objections. "Sir Tom!" it established a sort of affectionate relationship at once between him and his constituency. The people felt that they had known him all his life, and had always called him by his Christian name.

Lady Randolph was much excited and delighted with her husband's success. She canvassed for him in a modest way, making herself pleasant to the wives of his supporters in a unique manner of her own, which was not perhaps quite dignified considering her position, but yet was found very captivating by those good women. She did not condescend to them as other titled ladies do, but she took their advice about her baby, and how he was to be managed, with a pretty humility which made her irresistible. They all felt an individual interest thenceforward in the heir of the Randolphs, as if they had some personal concern in him; and Lady Randolph's gentle accost, and the pretty blush upon her cheeks, and her way of speaking to them all, "as if they were just as good as she was," had a wonderful effect. When she received him in the hotel which was the headquarters of

his party, as soon as the result of the election was known, Sir Tom, coming in flushed with applauses and victory, took his wife into his arms and kissed her. "I owe this to you, as well as so much else, Lucy," he said.

"Oh, don't say that, when you know I don't understand much, and never can do anything; but I am so glad—nobody could be more glad," said Lucy. Little Tom had been brought in, too, in his nurse's arms, and crowed and clapped his fat little baby hands for his father; and when his mother took him and stepped out upon the balcony, from which her husband was speaking an impromptu address to his new constituents, with the child in her arms, not suspecting that she would be seen, the cheers and outcries ran into an uproar of applause. "Three cheers for my lady and the baby," the crowd shouted at the top of its many voices; and Lucy, blushing and smiling and crying with pleasure, instead of shrinking away as everybody feared she would do, stood up in her modest pretty youthfulness, shy, but full of sense and courage, and held up the child, who stared at them all solemnly with big blue eyes, and, after a moment's consideration, again patted his fat little hands together, an action which put the multitude

beside itself with delight. Sir Tom's speech did not make nearly so much impression as the baby's "patticake." Every man in the crowd, not to say every woman, and with still more reason every child, clapped his or her hands too, and shouted and laughed and hurrahed.

The incident of the baby's appearance before the public, and the early success he had gained—the earliest on record, the newspapers said—made quite a sensation throughout the county, and made Farafield famous for a week. It was mentioned in a leading article in the first newspaper in the world. It appeared in large headlines in the placards under such titles as "A Baby in Politics," "The Nursery and the Hustings," and such like. As for the little hero of the moment, he was handed down to his anxious nurse just as symptoms of a whimper of fear at the alarming tumult outside began to appear about the corners of his mouth. "For heaven's sake take him away; he mustn't cry, or he will spoil all," said the chairman of Sir Tom's committee. And the young mother, disappearing too into the room behind, sat down in a great chair behind their backs and cried to relieve her feelings. Never had there been such a day. If Sir Tom had not been the thoroughly good-humoured

man he was, it is possible that he might have objected to the interruption thus made in his speech, which was altogether lost in the tumult of delight which followed his son's appearance. But, as a matter of fact, he was as much delighted as any one, and proud as man could be of his pretty little wife and his splendid boy. He took "the little beggar," as he called him, in his arms, and kissed the mother again, soothing and laughing at her in the tender, kindly, fatherly way which had won Lucy.

"It is you who have got the seat," he said; "I vote that you go and sit in it, Lady Randolph. You are a born legislator, and your son is a favourite of the public, whereas I am only an old fogey."

"Oh, Tom!" Lucy said, lifting her simple eyes to his with a mist of happiness in them. She was accustomed to his nonsense. She never said anything more than "Oh, Tom!" and indeed it was not very long since she had given up the title and ceased to say "Oh, Sir Tom!" which seemed somehow to come more natural. It was what she had said when he came suddenly to see her in the midst of her early embarrassments and troubles; when the cry of relief and delight with which she turned to him, uttering

in her surprise that title of familiarity, "Oh, Sir Tom!" had signified first to her middle-aged hero, with the most flattering simplicity and completeness, that he had won the girl's pure and inexperienced heart.

There was no happier evening in their lives than this, when, after all the commotion, threatenings of the ecstatic crowd to take the horses from their carriage, and other follies, they got off at last together and drove home through roads that wound among the autumn fields, on some of which the golden sheaves were still standing in the sunshine. Sir Tom held Lucy's hand in his own. He had told her a dozen times over that he owed it all to her.

"You have made me rich, and you have made me happy," he said, "though I am old enough to be your father, and you are only a little girl. If there is any good to come out of me, it will all be to your credit, Lucy. They say in story-books that a man should be ashamed to own so much to his wife, but I am not the least ashamed."

"Oh, Tom," she said, "how can you talk so much nonsense!" with a laugh, and the tears in her eyes.

"I always did talk nonsense," he said; "that

was why you got to like me. But this is excellent sense and quite true. And that little beggar ; I am owing you for him, too. There is no end to my indebtedness. When they put the return in the papers it should be Sir Thomas Randolph, etc., returned as representative of his wife, Lucy, a little woman worth as much as any county in England."

"Oh, Sir Tom!" Lucy cried.

"Well, so you are, my dear," he said composedly. "That is a mere matter of fact, you know, and there can be no question about it at all."

For the truth was that she was so rich as to have been called the greatest heiress in England in her day.;

## CHAPTER II.

### HIS WIFE.

YOUNG Lady Randolph had herself been much changed by the progress of these years. Marriage is always the great touchstone of character, at least with women; but in her case the change from a troubled and premature independence, full of responsibilities and an extremely difficult and arduous duty, to the protection and calm of early married life, in which everything was done for her, and all her burdens taken from her shoulders, rather arrested than aided in the development of her character. She had lived six months with the Dowager Lady Randolph after her father's death; but those six months had been all she knew of the larger existence of the wealthy and great. All she knew—and even in that short period she had learned less than she might have been expected to learn, for

Lucy had not been introduced into society, partly on account of her very youthful age, and partly because she was still in mourning; so that her acquaintance with life on the higher line consisted merely in a knowledge of certain simple luxuries, of larger rooms and prettier furniture, and more careful service than in her natural condition. And by birth she belonged to the class of small townsfolk who are nobody, and whose gentility is more appalling than their homeliness; so that when she came to be Sir Thomas Randolph's wife and a great lady, not merely the ward of an important personage, but herself occupying that position, the change was so wonderful that it required all Lucy's mental resources to encounter and accustom herself to it.

Sir Tom was the kindest of middle-aged husbands. If he did not adore his young wife with the fervour of passion, he had a sincere affection for her, and the warmest desire to make her happy. She had done a great deal for him; she had changed his position unspeakably; and he was fully determined that no lady in England should have more observance, more honour and luxury, and, what was better, more happiness than the little girl who had made a man of him.

There had always been a sweet and serious simplicity about her, an air of good sense and reasonableness, which had attracted everybody whose opinion was worth having to Lucy; but she was neither beautiful nor clever. She had been so brought up that, though she was not badly educated, she had no accomplishments, and not more knowledge than falls to the lot of an ordinary schoolgirl. The farthest extent of her mild experiences was Sloane Street and Cadogan Place; and there were people who thought it impossible that Sir Tom, who had been everywhere, and run through the entire gamut of pleasures and adventures, should find anything interesting in this bread-and-butter girl, whom, of course, it was his duty to marry, and, having married, to be kind to. But when he found himself set down in an English country house with this little piece of simplicity opposite to him, what would he do? the sympathising spectators said. Even his kind aunt, who felt that she had brought about the marriage, and who, as a matter of fact, had fully intended it from the first, though she herself liked Lucy, had a little terror in her soul as she asked herself the same question. He would fill the house with company and get over it in that way, was

what the most kind and moderate people thought. But Sir Tom laughed at all their prognostications. He said afterwards that he had never known before how pretty it was to know nothing, and to have seen nothing, when these defects were conjoined with intelligence and delightful curiosity and never-failing interest. He declared that he had never truly enjoyed his own adventures and experiences as he did when he told them over to his young wife. You may be sure there were some of them which were not adapted for Lucy's ears; but these Sir Tom left religiously away in the background. He had been a careless liver, no doubt, like so many men, but he would rather have cut off his right hand, as the Scripture bids, than have soiled Lucy's white soul with an idea or an image that was unworthy of her. She knew him under all sorts of aspects, but not one that was evil. Their solitary evenings together were to her more delightful than any play, and to him nearly as delightful. When the dinner was over and the cold shut out, she would wait his appearance in the inner drawing-room, which she had chosen for her special abode, with some of the homely cares that had been natural to her former condition, drawing his chair to the fire, taking pride

in making his coffee for him, and a hundred little attentions. "Now begin," she would say, recalling with a child's eager interest and earnest recollection the point at which he had left off. This was the greater part of Lucy's education. She travelled with him through very distant regions, and went through all kinds of adventure.

And in the season they went to London, where she made her appearance in society, not perhaps with *éclat*, but with a modest composure which delighted him. She understood then for the first time what it was to be rich, and was amused and pleased—amused above all by the position which she occupied with the utmost simplicity. People said it would turn the little creature's head, but it never even disturbed her imagination. She took it with a calm that was extraordinary. Thus her education progressed, and Lucy was so fully occupied with it, with learning her husband and her life and the world, that she had no time to think of the responsibilities which once had weighed so heavily upon her. When now and then they occurred to her, and she made some passing reference to them, there were so many other things to do that she forgot again—forgot everything except to be

happy and learn and see, as she had now so many ways of doing. She forgot herself altogether, and everything that had been hers, not in excitement, but in the soft absorbing influence of her new life, which drew her away into endless novelties and occupations, such as were indeed duties and necessities of her altered sphere.

If this was the case in the first three or four years of her marriage, when she had only Sir Tom to think of, you may suppose what it was when the baby came, to add a hundredfold to the interests of her existence. Everything else in life, it may be believed, dwindled into nothing in comparison with this boy of boys—this wonderful infant. There had never been one in the world like him, it is unnecessary to say; and everything was so novel to her, and she felt the importance of being little Tom's mother so deeply, that her mind was quite carried away from all other thoughts. She grew almost beautiful in the light of this new addition to her happiness. And how happy she was! The child grew and thrived. He was a splendid boy. His mother did not sing litanies in his praise in public, for her good sense never forsook her; but his little being seemed to fill up her life like

a new stream flowing into it, and she expanded in life, in thought, and in understanding. She began to see a reason for her own position, and to believe in it, and take it seriously. She was a great lady, the first in the neighbourhood, and she felt that, as little Tom's mother, it was natural and befitting that she should be so. She began to be sensible of ambition within herself, as well as something that felt like pride. It was so little like ordinary pride, however, that Lucy was sorry for everybody who had not all the noble surroundings which she began to enjoy. She would have liked that every child should have a nursery like little Tom's, and every mother the same prospects for her infant, and was charitable and tender beyond measure to all the mothers and children within reach on little Tom's account, which was an extravagance which her husband did not grudge, but liked and encouraged, knowing the sentiment from which it sprang. It was with no view to popularity that the pair thus endeavoured to diffuse happiness about them, being so happy themselves; but it answered the same purpose, and their popularity was great.

When the county conferred the highest honour in its power upon Sir Tom, his im-

mediate neighbours in the villages about took the honour as their own, and rejoiced as, even at a majority or a marriage, they had never rejoiced before, for so kind a landlord, so universal a friend, had never been.

The villages were model villages on the Randolph lands. Sir Tom and his young wife had gone into every detail about the labourers' cottages with as much interest as if they had themselves meant to live in one of them. There were no such trim gardens or bright flower-beds to be seen anywhere, and it was well for the people that the rector of the parish was judicious and kept Lady Randolph's charities within bounds. There had been no small amount of poverty and distress among these rustics when the squire was poor and absent, when they lived in tumbledown old houses, which nobody took any interest in, and where neither decency nor comfort was considered; but now little industries sprang up and prospered, and the whole landscape smiled. A wise landlord, with unlimited sway over his neighbourhood and no rivals in the field, can do so much to increase the comfort of everybody about him; and such a small matter can make a poor household comfortable. Political economists, no doubt, say it

is demoralising; but when it made Lucy happy and the poor women happy, how could Sir Tom step in and arrest the genial bounty? He gave the rector a hint to see that she did not go too far, and walked about with his hands in his pockets and looked on. All this amused him greatly; even the little ingratitude she met with, which went to Lucy's heart, made her husband laugh. It pleased his satirical vein to see how human nature displayed itself, and the black sheep appeared among the white even in a model village. But as for Lucy, though she would sometimes cry over these spots upon the general goodness, it satisfied every wish of her heart to be able to do so much for the cottagers. They did not perhaps stand so much in awe of her as they ought to have done, but they brought all their troubles to her with the most perfect and undoubting confidence.

All this time, however, Lucy, following the dictates of her own heart, and using what after all was only a little running over of her great wealth to secure the comfort of the people round, was neglecting what she had once thought the great duty of her life as entirely as if she had been the most selfish of worldly women. Her life had been so entirely changed—swung, as one

might say, out of one orbit into another—that the burdens of the former existence seemed to have been taken from her shoulders along with its habits and external circumstances. Her husband thought of these as little as herself; yet even he was somewhat surprised to find that he had no trouble in weaning Lucy from the extravagances of her earlier independence. He had not expected much trouble, but still it had seemed likely enough that she would at least propose things that his stronger sense condemned, and would have to be convinced and persuaded that they were impracticable; but nothing of the kind occurred, and when he thought of it Sir Tom himself was surprised, as also were various other people who knew what Lucy's obstinacy on the subject before her marriage had been, and especially the Dowager Lady Randolph, who paid her nephew a yearly visit, and never failed to question him on the subject.

“And Lucy?” she would say. “Lucy never makes any allusion? She has dismissed everything from her mind? I really think you must be a magician, Tom. I could not have believed it, after all the trouble she gave us, and all the money she threw away. Those Russells, you

know, that she was so ridiculously liberal to, they are as bad as ever. That sort of extravagant giving of money is never successful. But I never thought you would have got it out of her mind."

"Don't flatter me," he said; "it is not I that have got it out of her mind. It is life and all the novelties in it, and small Tom, who is more of a magician than I am——"

"Oh, the baby!" said the Dowager, with the indifference of a woman who has never had a child, and cannot conceive why a little sprawling tadpole in long clothes should make such a difference. "Yes, I suppose that's a novelty," she said; "to be mother of a bit of a thing like that naturally turns a girl's head. It is inconceivable the airs they give themselves, as if there was nothing so wonderful in creation. And, so far as I can see, you are just as bad, though you ought to know better, Tom."

"Oh, just as bad," he said, with his large laugh. "I never had a share in anything so wonderful. If you only could see the superiority of this bit of a thing to all other things about him——"

"Oh! spare me," cried Lady Randolph the elder, holding up her hands. "Of course I don't

undervalue the importance of an heir to the property," she said in a different tone ; "I have heard enough about it to be pretty sensible of that."

This the Dowager said with a slight tone of bitterness, which indeed was comprehensible enough ; for she had suffered much in her day from the fact that no such production had been possible to her. Had it been so, her nephew, who stood by her, would not (she could scarcely help reflecting with some grudge against Providence) have been the great man he now was, and no child of his would have mattered to the family. Lady Randolph was a very sensible woman, and had long been reconciled to the state of affairs, and liked her nephew, whom she had been the means of providing for so nobly ; and she was glad there was a baby ; still, for the sake of her own who had never existed, she resented the self-exaltation of father and mother over this very common and in no way extraordinary phenomenon of a child.

Sir Tom laughed again with a sense of superiority which was in itself somewhat ludicrous ; but as nobody is clear-sighted in their own concerns he was quite unconscious of this. His laugh nettled Lady Randolph still more. She said, with a certain disdain in her tone :

“And so you think you have sailed triumphantly over all that difficulty, thanks to your charms and the baby’s, and are going to hear nothing of it any more?”

Sir Tom felt that he was suddenly pulled up, and was a little resentful in return.

“I hope,” he said,—“that is, I do more than hope, I feel convinced that my wife, who has great sense, has outgrown that nonsense, and that she has sufficient confidence in me to leave her business matters in my hands.”

Lady Randolph shook her head.

“Outgrown nonsense—at three and twenty?” she said. “Don’t you think that’s premature? And, my dear boy, take my word for it, a woman, when she has the power, likes to keep the control of her own business just as well as a man does. I advise you not to holloa till you are out of the wood.”

“I don’t expect to have any occasion to holloa; there is no wood, for that matter. Lucy, though perhaps you may not think it, is one of the most reasonable of creatures.”

“She is everything that is nice and good,” said the Dowager; “but how about the will? Lucy may be reasonable, but that is not; and she cannot forget it always.”

“Pshaw! The will is a piece of folly,” cried Sir Tom. He grew red at the very thought with irritation and opposition. “I believe the old man was mad. Nothing else could excuse such imbecility. Happily there is no question of the will.”

“But there must be, some time or other.”

“I see no occasion for it,” said Sir Tom coldly; and as his aunt was a reasonable woman she did not push the matter any farther. But, if the truth must be told, this sensible old lady contemplated the great happiness of these young people with a sort of interested and alarmed spectatorship (for she wished them nothing but good), watching and wondering when the explosion would come which might in all probability shatter it to ruins. For she felt thoroughly convinced in her own mind that Lucy would not always forget the conditions by which she held her fortune, and that all the reason and good sense in the world would not convince her that it was right to ignore and baulk her father’s intentions, as conveyed with great solemnity in his will. And when the question should come to be raised, Lady Randolph felt that it would be no trifling one. Lucy was very simple and sweet, but, when her conscience spoke, even the

influence of Sir Tom would not suffice to silence it. She was a girl who would stand to what she felt to be right if all the world and even her husband were against her, and the Dowager, who wished them no harm, felt a little alarmed as to the issue. Sir Tom was not a man easy to manage, and the reddening of his usually smiling countenance at the mere suggestion of the subject was very ominous. It would be better, far better, for Lucy if she would yield at once and say nothing about it. But that was not what it was natural for her to do. She would stand by her duty to her father, just as, were it assailed, she would stand by her duty to her husband; but she would never be got to understand that the second cancelled the first. The Dowager Lady Randolph watched the young household with something of the interest with which a playgoer watches the stage. She felt sure that the explosion would come, and that a breath, a touch, might bring it on at any moment; and then what was to be the issue? Would Lucy yield? would Lucy conquer? or would the easy temper with which everybody credited Sir Tom support this trial? The old lady, who knew him so well, believed that there was a certain fiery element below, and she trembled for the

peace of the household which was so happy and triumphant, and had no fear whatever for itself. She thought of "the torrent's smoothness ere it dash below," of the calm that precedes a storm, and many other such images, and so frightened did she become at the dangers she had conjured up that she put the will hurriedly out of her thoughts, as Sir Tom had done, and would think no more of it. "Sufficient," she said to herself, "is the evil to the day."

In the meantime, the married pair smiled serenely at any doubts of their perfect union, and Lucy felt a great satisfaction in showing her husband's aunt (who had not thought her good enough for Sir Tom, notwithstanding that she so warmly promoted the match) how satisfied he was with his home, and how exultant in his heir.

In the following chapters the reader will discover what was the cause which made the Dowager shake her head when she got into the carriage to drive to the railway at the termination of her visit. It was all very pretty and very delightful, and thoroughly satisfactory; but still Lady Randolph the elder shook her experienced head.

## CHAPTER III.

### OLD MR. TREVOR'S WILL.

LUCY TREVOR, when she married Sir Thomas Randolph, was the heiress of so great a fortune that no one ventured to state it in words or figures. She was not old enough indeed to have the entire control of it in her hands, but she had unlimited control over a portion of it in a certain sense, not for her own advantage, but for the aggrandisement of others. Her father, who was eccentric and full of notions, had so settled it that a large portion of the money should eventually return, as he phrased it, to the people from whom it had come, and this not in the way of public charities and institutions, as is the common idea in such cases, but by private and individual aid to struggling persons and families. Lucy, who was then all conscience and devotion to the difficult yet exciting duty which her father

had left to her to do, had made a beginning of this extraordinary work before her marriage, resisting all the arguments that were brought to bear upon her as to the folly of the will and the impossibility of carrying it out. It is likely; indeed, that the trustees and guardians would have taken steps at once to have old Trevor's will set aside but for the fact that Lucy had a brother, who in that case would divide the inheritance with her, but who was specially excluded by the will, as being a son of Mr. Trevor's second wife, and entirely unconnected with the source from which the fortune came. It was Lucy's mother who had brought it into the family, although she was not herself aware of its magnitude, and did not live long enough to have any enjoyment of it. Neither did old Trevor himself have any enjoyment of it, save in the making of the will by which he laid down exactly his regulations for its final disposal. In any case Lucy was to retain the half, which was of itself a great sum; but the condition of her inheritance, and indeed the occupation of her life, according to her father's intention, was that she should select suitable persons to whom to distribute the other half of her fortune. It is needless to say that this commission had seriously occupied the thoughts of

the serious girl who, without any sense of personal importance, found herself thus placed in the position of an official bestower of fortune, having it in her power to confer comfort, independence, and even wealth; for she was left almost entirely unrestricted as to her disposition of the money, and might at her pleasure confer a very large sum upon a favourite. Everybody who had ever heard of old Trevor's will considered it the very maddest upon record, and there were many who congratulated themselves that Lucy's husband, if she was so lucky as to marry a man of sense, would certainly put a stop to it—or even that Lucy herself, when she came to years of serious judgment, would see the folly; for there was no stipulation as to the time at which the distributions should be made, these,—as well as the selection of the objects of her bounty, being left to herself. She had been very full of this strange duty before her marriage, and had selected several persons who, as it turned out, did but little credit to her choice, almost forcing her will upon the reluctant trustees, who had no power to hinder her from carrying it out, and whose efforts at reasoning with her had been totally unsuccessful. In these early proceedings Sir Tom, who was intensely amused by the oddity

of the business altogether, and who had then formed no idea of appropriating her and her money to himself, gave her a delighted support.

He had never in his life encountered anything which amused him so much, and his only regret was that he had not known the absurd but high-minded old English Quixote who, wiser in his generation than that noble knight, left it to his heir to redress the wrongs of the world, while he himself had the pleasure of the anticipation only, not perhaps unmixed with a malicious sense of all the confusions and exhibitions of the weakness of humanity it would produce. Sir Tom himself had humour enough to appreciate the philosophy of the old humorist, and the droll spectator position which he had evidently chosen for himself, as though he could somehow see and enjoy all the struggles of self-interest raised by his will, with one of those curious self-delusions which so often seem to actuate the dying. Sir Tom, however, had thought it little more than a folly even at the moment when it had amused him the most. He had thought that in time Lucy would come to see how ridiculous it was, and would tacitly, without saying anything, give it up—so sensible a girl being sure in the long run to see how entirely unsuited to modern times

and habits such a disposition was. And had she done so, there was nobody who was likely to awaken her to a sense of her duty. Her trustees, who considered old Trevor mad, and Lucy a fool to humour him, would certainly make no objection; and little Jock, the little brother to whom Lucy was everything in the world, was still less likely to interfere. When it came about that Lucy herself, and her fortune, and all her rights were in Sir Tom's own hands, he was naturally more and more sure that this foolish will (after giving him a great deal of amusement, and perhaps producing a supernatural chuckle, if such an expression of feeling is possible in the spiritual region where old Trevor might be supposed to be) would be henceforward like a testament in black letter, voided by good sense and better knowledge and time, the most certain agency of all. And his conviction had been more than carried out in the first years of his married life. Lucy forgot what was required of her. She thought no more of her father's will. It glided away into the unseen along with so many other things—extravagances, or, if not extravagances, still phantasies of youth. She found enough in her new life—in her husband, her baby, and the humble community which looked up to her and

claimed everything from her—to occupy both her mind and her hands. Life seemed to be so full that there was no time for more.

It had been no doing of Sir Tom's that little Jock, the brother who had been Lucy's child, her Mentor, her counsellor and guide, had been separated from her for so long. Jock had been sent to school with his own entire concurrence and control. He was a little philosopher with a mind beyond his years, and he had seemed to understand fully, without any childish objection, the reason why he should be separated from her, and even why it was necessary to give up the hope of visiting his sister. The first year it was because she was absent on her prolonged wedding tour; the next because Jock was himself away on a long and delightful expedition with a tutor, who had taken a special fancy to him. Afterwards the baby was expected, and all exciting visits and visitors were given up. They had met in the interval. Lucy had visited Jock at his school, and he had been with them in London on several occasions. But there had been little possibility of anything like their old intercourse. Perhaps they could never again be to each other what they had been when these two young creatures, strangely separated from

all about them, had been alone in the world, having entire and perfect confidence in each other. They both looked back upon these bygone times with a sort of regretful consciousness of the difference ; but Lucy was very happy in her new life, and Jock was a perfectly natural boy, given to no sentimentalities, not jealous, and enjoying his existence too completely to sigh for the time when he was a quaint old-fashioned child and knew no life apart from his sister.

Their intercourse then had been so pretty, so tender and touching—the child being at once his sister's charge and her superior in his old-fashioned reflectiveness, her pupil and her teacher, the little judge of whose opinions she stood in awe, while at the same time quite subject and submissive to her—that it was a pity it should ever come to an end ; but it is a pity, too, when children grow up, when they grow out of all the softness and keen impressions of youth into the harder stuff of man and woman. To their parents it is a change which has often little to recommend it—but it is inevitable, as we all know ; and so it was a pity that Lucy and Jock were no longer all in all to each other ; but the change was in their case, too, inevitable, and accepted by both. When, however, the time

came that Jock was to arrive really on his first long visit at the Hall, Lucy prepared for this event with a little excitement, with a lighting up of her eyes and countenance, and a pleasant warmth of anticipation in which even little Tom was for the moment set aside. She asked her husband a dozen times in the previous day if he thought the boy would be altered. "I know he must be taller and all that," Lucy said. "I do not mean the outside of him. But do you think he will be changed?"

"It is to be hoped so," said Sir Tom serenely. "He is sixteen. I trust he is not what he was at ten. That would be a sad business, indeed——"

"Oh, Tom, you know that's not what I mean. Of course he has grown older; but he always was very old for his age. He has become a real boy now. Perhaps in some things he will seem younger too."

"I always said you were very reasonable," said her husband admiringly. "That is just what I wanted you to be prepared for—not a wise little old man, as he was when he had the charge of your soul, Lucy."

She smiled at him, shaking her head. "What ridiculous things you say! But Jock was always

the wise one. He knew much better than I did. He did take care of me, whatever you may think, though he was such a child."

"Perhaps it was as well that he did not continue to take care of you. On the whole, though I have no such lofty views, I am a better guide."

Lucy looked at him once more without replying for a moment. Was her mind ever crossed by the idea that there were perhaps certain particulars in which little Jock was the best guide? If so, the blasphemy was involuntary. She shook it off with a little movement of her head, and met his glance with her usual serene confidence. "You ought to be," she said, "Tom; but you liked him always. Didn't you like him? I always thought so; and you will like him now?"

"I hope so," said Sir Tom.

Then a slight gleam of anxiety came into Lucy's eyes. This seemed the only shape in which evil could come to her, and with one of those forewarnings of Nature always prone to alarm, which come when we are most happy, she looked wistfully at her husband, saying nothing, but with an anxious question and prayer combined in her look. He smiled at her, laying his

hand upon her head, which was one of his caressing ways, for Lucy, not an imposing person in any particular, was short, and Sir Tom was tall.

“Does that frighten you, Lucy? I shall like him for your sake, if not for his own, never fear.”

“That is kind,” she said; “but I want you to like him for his own sake. Indeed, I should like you—if you would, Tom,” she added almost timidly—“to like him for your own. Perhaps you think that is presuming, as if he, a little boy, could be anything to you; but I almost think that is the only real way—if you know what I mean.”

“Now this is humbling,” said Sir Tom, “that one’s wife should consider one too dull to know what she means. You are quite right, and a complete philosopher, Lucy. I will like the boy for my own sake. I always did like him, as you say. He was the quaintest little beggar, an old man and a child in one. But it would have been bad for him had you kept on cultivating him in that sort of hothouse atmosphere. It was well for Jock, whatever it might be for you, that I arrived in time.”

Lucy pondered for a little without answering, and then she said, “Why should it be considered

so necessary for a boy to be sent away from home?"

"Why!" cried Sir Tom in astonishment; and then he added laughingly, "It shows your ignorance, Lucy, to ask such a question. He must be sent to school, and there is an end of it. There are some things that are like axioms in Euclid, though you don't know very much about that—they are made to be acted upon, not to be discussed. A boy must go to school."

"But why?" said Lucy, undaunted. "That is no answer." She was untrammelled by any respect for Euclid, and would have freely questioned the infallibility of an axiom with a courage such as only ignorance possesses. She was thinking not only of Jock, but had an eye to distant contingencies, when there might be question of a still more precious boy. "God," she said reverentially, "must have meant surely that the father and mother should have something to do in bringing them up."

"In the holidays, my dear," said Sir Tom; "that is what we are made for. Have you never found that out?"

Lucy never felt perfectly sure whether he was in jest or earnest. She looked at him again to see what he meant—which was not very easy,

for Sir Tom meant two things directly opposed to each other. He meant what he said, and yet said what he knew was nonsense, and laughed at himself inwardly with a keen recognition of this fact. Notwithstanding, he was as much determined to act upon it as if it had been the most certain truth, and in a way pinned his faith to it as such.

“I suppose you are laughing,” said Lucy, “and I wish you would not, because it is so important. I am sure we are not meant only for the holidays, and you don’t really think so, Tom; and to take a child away from his natural teachers, and those that love him best in the world, to throw him among strangers! Oh, I cannot think that is the best way, whatever Euclid may make you think.”

At this Sir Tom laughed, as he generally did, though never disrespectfully, at Lucy’s decisions. He said, “That is a very just expression, my dear, though Euclid never made us think so much as he ought to have done. You are thinking of that little beggar. Wait till he is out of long clothes.”

“Which shows all you know about it. He was shortcoated at the proper time, I hope,” said Lucy, with some indignation; “do you call these long clothes?”

. *These* were garments which showed when he sprawled, as he always did, a great deal of little Tom's person; and as his mother was at that time holding him by them while he "felt his feet" upon the carpet, the spectacle of two little dimpled knees without any covering at all triumphantly proved her right. Sir Tom threw himself upon the carpet to kiss those sturdy yet wavering little limbs, which were not quite under the guidance of Tommy's will as yet, and taking the child from his mother, propped it up against his own person. "For the present, I allow that fathers and mothers are the best," he said.

Lucy stood and gazed at them in that ecstasy of love and pleasure with which a young mother beholds her husband's adoration for their child. Though she feels it to be the highest pride and crown of their joint existence, yet there is always in her mind a sense of admiration and gratitude for his devotion. She looked down upon them at her feet with eyes running over with happiness. It is to be feared that at such a moment Lucy forgot even Jock, the little brother who had been as a child to her in her earlier days; and yet there was no want of love for Jock in her warm and constant heart.

## CHAPTER IV.

### YOUNG MR. TREVOR.

JOHN TREVOR, otherwise Jock, arrived at the Hall in a state of considerable though suppressed excitement. It was not in his nature to show the feelings which were most profound and strongest in his nature, even if the religion of an English public school boy had not forbidden demonstration. But he had very strong feelings underneath his calm exterior, and the approach to Lucy's home gave him many thoughts. The sense of separation which had once affected him with a deep though unspoken sentiment had passed away long ago into a faint grudge, a feeling of something lost—but between ten and sixteen one does not brood upon a grievance, especially when one is surrounded by everything that can make one happy; and there was a certain innate philosophy in the mind of Jock

which enabled him to see the justice and necessity of the separation. He it was who in very early days had ordained his own going to school with a realisation of the need of it which is not usually given to his age—and he had understood without any explanation and without any complaint that Lucy must live her own life, and that their constant brother and sister fellowship became impossible when she married. The curious little solemn boy, who had made so many shrewd guesses at the ways of life while he was still only a child, accepted this without a word, working it out in his own silent soul; but, nevertheless, it had affected him deeply. And when the time came at last for a real meeting—not a week's visit in town, where she was fully occupied, and he did not well know what to do with himself, or a hurried rapid meeting at school, where Jock's pride in introducing his tutor to his sister was a somewhat imperfect set-off to the loss of personal advantage to himself in thus seeing Lucy always in the company of other people—his being was greatly moved with diverse thoughts. Lucy was all he had in the world to represent the homes, the fathers and mothers and sisters and brothers, of his companions. The old time when they had been all in all to each other had a more delicate

beauty than the ordinary glow of childhood. He thought there was nobody like her, with that mingled adoration and affectionate contempt which make up a boy's love for the women belonging to him. She was not clever; but he regarded the simplicity of her mind with pride. This seemed to give her her crowning charm. "Any fellow can be clever," Jock said to himself. It was part of Lucy's superiority that she was not so. He arrived at the railway station at Farfield with much excitement in his mind, though his looks were quiet enough. The place, though it was the first he had ever known, did not attract a thought from the other and more important meeting. It was a wet day in August, and the coachman who had been sent for him gave him a note to say that Lucy would have come to meet him but for the rain. He was rather glad of the rain, this being the case. He did not want to meet her on a railway platform—he even regretted the long stretches of the stubble fields as he whirled past, and wished that the way had been longer, though he was so anxious to see her. And when he jumped down at the great door of the Hall and found himself in the embrace of his sister, the youth was thrilling with excitement, hope, and pleasure. Lucy

had changed much less than he had. Jock, who had been the smallest of pale-faced boys, was now long and weedy, with limbs and fingers of portentous length. His hair was light and limp; his large eyes, well set in his head, had a vague and often dreamy look. It was impossible to call him a handsome boy. There was an entire want of colour about him, as there had been about Lucy in her first youth, and his gray morning clothes, like the little gray dress she had worn as a young girl, were not very becoming to him. They had been so long apart that he met her very shyly, with an awkwardness that almost looked like reluctance, and for the first hour scarcely knew what to say to her, so full was he of the wonder and pleasure of being by her, and the impossibility of expressing this. She asked him about his journey, and he made the usual replies, scarcely knowing what he said, but looking at her with a suppressed beatitude which made Jock dull in the very intensity of his feeling. The rain came steadily down outside, shutting them in as with veils of falling water. Sir Tom, in order to leave them entirely free to have their first meeting over, had taken himself off for the day. Lucy took her young brother into the inner drawing-room, the centre

of her own life. She made him sit down in a luxurious chair, and stood over him gazing at the boy, who was abashed and did not know what to say. "You are different, Jock. It is not that you are taller and bigger altogether, but you are different. I suppose so am I."

"Not much," he said, looking shyly at her. "You couldn't change."

"How so?" she asked, with a laugh. "I am such a great deal older, I ought to look wiser. Let me see what it is. Your eyes have grown darker, I think, and your face is longer, Jock; and what is that? a little down actually upon your upper lip. Jock, not a moustache!"

Jock blushed with pleasure and embarrassment, and put up his hand fondly to feel those few soft hairs. "There isn't very much of it," he said.

"Oh, there is enough to swear by; and you like school as well as ever? and MTutor, how is he? Are you as fond of him as you used to be, Jock?"

"You don't say you're fond of him," said Jock; "but he's just as jolly as ever, if that is what you mean."

"That is what I mean, I suppose. You must tell me when I say anything wrong," said Lucy. She took his head between her hands and gave

him a kiss upon his forehead. "I am so glad to see you here at last," she said.

And then there was a pause. Her first little overflow of questions had come to an end, and she did not exactly know what to say, while Jock sat silent, staring at her with an earnest gaze. It was all so strange, the scene and surroundings, and Lucy in the midst, who was a great lady, instead of being merely his sister—all these confused the boy's faculties. He wanted time to realise it all. But Lucy, for her part, felt the faintest little touch of disappointment. It seemed to her as if they ought to have had so much to say to each other, such a rush of questions and answers, and full-hearted confidence. Jock's heart would be at his lips, she thought, ready to rush forth—and her own also, with all the many things of which she had said to herself, "I must tell that to Jock." But, as a matter of fact, many of these things had been told by letter, and the rest would have been quite out of place in the moment of reunion, in which indeed it seemed inappropriate to introduce any subject other than their pleasure in seeing each other again, and those personal inquiries which we all so long to make face to face when we are separated from those near to us, yet which are so little capable

of filling all the needs of the situation when that moment comes. Jock was indeed showing his happiness much more by his expressive silence and shy eager gaze at her than if he had plunged into immediate talk ; but Lucy felt a little disappointed, and as if the meeting had not come up to her hopes. She said, after a pause which was almost awkward, " You would like to see baby, Jock ? How strange that you should not know baby ! I wonder what you will think of him." She rose and rang the bell while she was speaking in a pleasant stir of fresh expectation. No doubt it would stir Jock to the depths of his heart, and bring out all his latent feeling, when he saw Lucy's boy. Little Tom was brought in state to see " his uncle," a title of dignity which the nurse felt indignantly disappointed to have bestowed upon the lanky colourless boy who got up with great embarrassment and came forward reluctantly to see the creature quite unknown and unrealised, of whom Lucy spoke with so much exultation. Jock was not jealous, but he thought it rather odd that " a little thing like that" should excite so much attention. It seemed to him that it was a thing all legs and arms, sprawling in every direction, and when it seized Lucy by the hair, pulling it about her face

with the most riotous freedom, Jock felt deeply disposed to box its ears. But Lucy was delighted. "Oh, naughty baby!" she said, with a voice of such admiration and ecstasy as the finest poetry, Jock reflected, would never have awoke in her; and when the thing "loved" her, at its nurse's bidding, clasping its fat arms round her neck, and applying a wide-open wet mouth to her cheek, the tears were in her eyes for very pleasure. "Baby, darling, that is your uncle; won't you go to your uncle? Take him, Jock. If he is a little shy at first he will soon get used to you," Lucy cried. To see Jock holding back on one side, and the baby on the other, which strenuously refused to go to its uncle, was as good as a play.

"I'm afraid I should let it fall," said Jock; "I don't know anything about babies."

"Then sit down, dear, and I will put him upon your lap," said the young mother. There never was a more complete picture of wretchedness than poor Jock, as he placed himself unwillingly on the sofa with his knees put firmly together and his feet slanting outwards to support them. "I sha'n't know what to do with it," he said. It is to be feared that he resented its existence altogether. It was to him a quite unnecessary addition. Was he never to see Lucy

any more without that thing clinging to her? Little Tom, for his part, was equally decided in his sentiments. He put his little fists, which were by no means without force, against his uncle's face and pushed him away, with squalls that would have exasperated Job; and then, instead of consoling Jock, Lucy took the little demon to her arms and soothed him. "Did they want it to make friends against its will?" Lucy was so ridiculous as to say, like one of the women in *Punch*, petting and smoothing down that odious little creature. Both she and the nurse seemed to think that it was the baby who wanted consoling for the appearance of Jock, and not Jock who had been insulted; for one does not like even a baby to consider one as repulsive and disagreeable. The incident was scarcely at an end when Sir Tom came in, fresh, smiling, and damp from the farm, where he had been inspecting the cattle and enjoying himself. Mature age and settled life and a sense of property had converted Sir Tom to the pleasure of farming. He shook Jock heartily by the hand, and clapped him on the back, and bade him welcome with great kindness. Then he took "the little beggar" on his shoulder and carried him, shrieking with delight, about the room. It

seemed a very strange thing to Jock to see how entirely these two full-grown people gave themselves up to the deification of this child. It was not bringing themselves to his level, it was looking up to him as their superior. If he had been a king his careless favours could not have been more keenly contended for. Jock, who was fond of poetry and philosophy and many other fine things, looked on at this new mystery with wondering and indignant contempt. After dinner there was the baby again. It was allowed to stay out of bed longer than usual in honour of its uncle, and dinner was hurried over, Jock thought, in order that it might be produced, decked out in a sash almost as broad as its person. When it appeared rational conversation was at an end. Sir Tom, whom Jock had always respected highly, stopped the inquiries he was making, with all the knowledge and pleasure of an old schoolboy, into school life, comparing his own experiences with those of the present generation—to play bo-peep behind Lucy's shoulder with the baby. Bo-peep! a Member of Parliament, a fellow who had been at the University, who had travelled, who had seen America and gone through the Desert! There was consternation in the astonishment with

which Jock looked on at this unlooked-for, almost incredible exhibition. It was ridiculous in Lucy, but in Sir Tom!

“I suppose we were all like that one time?” he said, trying to be philosophical, as little Tom at last, half-smothered with kisses, was carried away.

“Like *that*—do you mean like baby? You were a little darling, dear, and I was always very, very fond of you,” said Lucy, giving him the kindest look of her soft eyes. “But you were not a beauty, like my boy.”

Sir Tom had laughed, with something of the same sentiment very evident in his mirth, when Lucy spoke. He put out his hand and patted his young brother-in-law on the shoulder. “It is absurd,” he said, “to put that little beggar in the foreground when we have somebody here who is in Sixth form at sixteen, and is captain of his house, and has got a school prize already. If Lucy does not appreciate all that, I do, Jock; and the best I can wish for Tommy is that he should have done as much at your age.”

“Oh, I was not thinking of that,” said Jock, with a violent blush.

“Of course he was not,” said Lucy calmly, “for he always had the kindest heart, though he

was so clever. If you think I don't appreciate it, as you say, Tom, it is only because I knew it all the time. Do you think I am surprised that Jock has beaten everybody? He was like that when he was six, before he had any education. And he will be just as proud of baby as we are when he knows him. He is a little strange at first," said Lucy, beaming upon her brother; "but, as soon as he is used to you, he will go to you just as he does to me."

To this Jock could not reply by betraying the shiver that went over him at the thought, but it gave great occupation to his mind to make out how a little thing like that could attain, as it had done, such empire over the minds of two sensible people. He consulted MTutor on the subject by letter, who was his great referee on difficult subjects, and he could not help betraying his wonder to the household as he grew more familiar and the days went on. "He can't do anything for you," Jock said. "He can't talk; he doesn't know anything about—well, about books: I know that's more my line than yours, Lucy—but about anything. Oh! you needn't flare up. When he dabs his mouth at you all wet——"

"Oh! you little wretch, you infidel, you

savage," Lucy cried; "his sweet mouth! and a dear big wet kiss that lets you know he means it."

Jock looked at her as he had done often in the old days, with mingled admiration and contempt. It was like Lucy, and yet how odd it was! "I suppose, then," he said, "I was rather worse than *that* when you took me up and were good to me. What for, I wonder? and you were fond of me, too, although you are fonder of *it*——"

"If you talk of *It* again I will never speak to you more," Lucy said, "as if my beautiful boy was a thing and not a person. He is not *It*: he is Tom, he is Mr. Randolph: that is what Williams calls him." Williams was the butler, who had been all over the world with Sir Tom, and who was respectful of the heir, but a little impatient and surprised, as Jock was, of the fuss that was made about Tommy for his own small sake.

By this time, however, Jock had recovered from his shyness—his difficulty in talking, all the little mist that absence had made—and roamed about after Lucy, hanging upon her, putting his arm through hers, though he was much the taller, wherever she went. He held

her back a little now as they walked through the park in a sort of procession, Mrs. Richens, the nurse, going first with the boy. "When I was a little slobbering beast like——" he stopped himself in time, "like the t'other kind of baby, and nobody wanted me, you were the only one that took any trouble."

"How do you know?" said Lucy; "you don't remember, and I don't remember."

"Ah! but I remember the time in the Terrace when I lay on the rug and heard papa making his will over my head. I was listening for you all the time. I was thinking of nothing but your step coming to take me out."

"Nonsense!" said Lucy; "you were deep in your books, and thinking of them only; of that——gentleman with the windmills, or Shakspeare, or some other nonsense. Oh, I don't mean Shakspeare is nonsense; I mean you were thinking of nothing but your books, and nobody would believe you understood all that at your age."

"I did not understand," said Jock, with a blush. "I was a little prig. Lucy, how strange it all is, like a picture one has seen somewhere, or a scene in a play or a dream! Sometimes I can remember little bits of it, just as he used to read it out to old Ford. Bits of it are all in and

out of *As You Like It*, as if Touchstone had said them, or Jaques. Poor old papa ; how particular he was about it all ! Are you doing everything he told you, Lucy, in the will ?”

He did not in the least mean it as an alarming question, as he stooped over, in his awkward way holding her arm, and looked into her face.

## CHAPTER V.

### CONSULTATIONS.

LUCY was much startled by her brother's demand. It struck, however, not her conscience so much as her recollection, bringing back that past which was still so near, yet which seemed a world away, in which she had made so many anxious efforts to carry out her father's will, and considered it the main object of her life. A young wife who is happy, and upon whom life smiles, can scarcely help looking back upon the time when she was a girl with a sense of superiority, an amused and affectionate contempt for herself. "How could I be so silly?" she will say, and laugh, not without a passing blush. This was not exactly Lucy's feeling; but in three years she had, even in her sheltered and happy position, attained a certain acquaintance with life, and she saw difficulties which in those former

days had not been apparent to her. When Jock began to recall these reminiscences it seemed to her as if she saw once more the white commonplace walls of her father's sitting-room rising about her, and heard him laying down the law which she had accepted with such calm. She had seen no difficulty then. She had not even been surprised by the burden laid upon her. It had appeared as natural to obey him in matters which concerned large external interests and the well-being of strangers as it was to fill him out a cup of tea. But the interval of time and the change of position had made a great difference; and when Jock asked, "Are you doing all he told you?" the question brought a sudden surging of the blood to her head, which made a singing in her ears and a giddiness in her brain. It seemed to place her in front of something which must interrupt all her life and put a stop to the even flow of her existence. She caught her breath. "Doing all he told me!"

Jock, though he did not mean it, though he was no longer her self-appointed guardian and guide, became to Lucy a monitor, recalling her as to another world.

But the effect, though startling, was not permanent. They began to talk it all over, and

by dint of familiarity the impression wore away. The impression, but not the talk. It gave the brother and sister just what they wanted to bring back all the habits of their old affectionate confidential intercourse, a subject upon which they could carry on endless discussions and consultations, which was all their own, like one of those innocent secrets which children delight in, and which, with arms entwined and heads close together, they can carry on endlessly for days together. They ceased the discussion when Sir Tom appeared, not with any fear of him as a disturbing influence, but with a tacit understanding that this subject was for themselves alone. It involved everything; the past, with all those scenes of their strange childhood, the homely living, the fantastic possibilities always in the air, the old dear tender relationship between the two young creatures who alone belonged to each other. Lucy almost forgot her present self as she talked, and they moved about together, the tall boy clinging to her arm as the little urchin had done, altogether dependent, yet always with a curious leadership, suggesting a thousand things that would not have occurred to her.

Lucy had no occasion now for the advice

which Jock at eight years old had so freely given her. She had her husband to lead and advise her. But in this one matter Sir Tom was put tacitly out of court, and Jock had his old place. "It does not matter at all that you have not done anything lately," Jock said; "there is plenty of time—and now that I am to spend all my holidays here, it will be far easier. It was better not to do things so hastily as you began."

"But, Jock," said Lucy, "we must not deceive ourselves; it will be very hard. People who are very nice do not like to take the money; and those who are willing to take it——"

"Does the will say the people are to be nice?" asked Jock. "Then what does that matter? The will is all against reason, Lucy. It is wrong, you know. Fellows who know political economy would think we are all mad; for it just goes against it, straight."

"That is strange, Jock; for papa was very economical. He never could bear waste: he used to say——"

"Yes, yes; but political economy means something different. It is a science. It means that you should sell everything as dear as you can, and buy it as cheap as you can—and never give anything away——"

“That is dreadful, Jock,” said Lucy. “It is all very well to be a science, but nobody like ourselves could be expected to act upon it—private people, you know.”

“There is something in that,” Jock allowed; “there are always exceptions. I only want to show you that the will being all against rule, it *must* be hard to carry it out. Don’t you do anything by yourself, Lucy. When you come across any case that is promising, just you wait till I come, and we’ll talk it all over. I don’t quite understand about nice people not taking it. Fellows I know are always pleased with presents—or a tip; nobody refuses a tip. And that is just the same sort of thing, you know.”

“Not just the same,” said Lucy; “for a tip—that means a sovereign, doesn’t it?”

“It sometimes means—paper,” said Jock, with some solemnity. “Last time you came to see me at school Sir Tom gave me a fiver——”

“A what?”

“Oh, a five-pound note,” said Jock, with momentary impatience; “the other’s shorter to say and less fuss. MTutor thought he had better not; but I didn’t mind. I don’t see why anybody should mind. There’s a fellow I know—his father is a curate, and there are no end of

them, and they've no money. Fellow himself is on the foundation, so he doesn't cost much. Why they shouldn't take a big tip from you, who have too much, I'm sure I can't tell; and I don't believe they would mind," Jock added after a pause.

This, which would have inspired Lucy in the days of her dauntless maidenhood to calculate at once how much it would take to make this family happy, gave her a little shudder now.

"I don't feel as if I could do it," she said. "I wish papa had found an easier way. People don't like you afterwards when you do *that* for them. They are angry—they think, why should I have all that to give away, a little thing like me?"

"The easiest way would be an exam.," said Jock. "Everybody now goes in for exams.; and if they passed, they would think they had won the money all right."

"Perhaps there is something in that, Jock; but then it is not for young men. It is for ladies, perhaps, or old people, or——"

"You might let them choose their own subjects," said the boy. "A lady might do a good paper about—servants, or sewing, or that sort of thing; or housekeeping—that would be all right. MTutor might look over the papers——"

“ Does he know about housekeeping ?”

“ He knows about most things,” cried Jock. “ I should like to see the thing he didn’t know. He is the best scholar we have got ; and he’s what you call an all-round man besides,” the boy said with pride.

“ What is an all-round man ?” Lucy asked diffidently. “ He is tall and slight, so it cannot mean his appearance.”

“ Oh, what a muff you are, Lucy ; you’re awfully nice, but you are a muff. It means a man who knows a little of everything. MTutor is more than that, he knows a great deal of everything ; indeed, as I was saying,” Jock added defiantly, “ I should just like to see the thing he didn’t know.”

“ And yet he is so nice,” said Lucy, with a gentle air of astonishment.

MTutor was a subject which was endless with Jock, so that the original topic here glided out of sight as the exalted gifts of that model of all the virtues became the theme. This conversation, however, was but one of many. It was their meeting-ground, the matter upon which they found each other as of old, two beings separated from the world, which wondered at and did not understand them. What a curious office it was

for them, two favourites of fortune as they seemed, to disperse and give away the foundation of their own importance! for Jock owed everything to Lucy, and Lucy, when she had accomplished this object of her existence, and carried out her father's will, would no doubt still be a wealthy woman, but not in any respect the great personage she was now. This was a view of the matter which never crossed the minds of these two. Their strange training had made Lucy less conscious of the immense personal advantage which her money was to her than any other could have done. She knew, indeed, that there was a great difference between her early home in Farafield and the house in London where she had lived with Lady Randolph, and, still more, the Hall which was her home; but she had been not less but more courted and worshipped in her lowly estate than in her high one, and her father's curious philosophy had affected her mind and coloured her perceptions. She had learned, indeed, to know that there are difficulties in attempting to enact the part of Providence, and taking upon herself the task of providing for her fellow-creatures; but these difficulties had nothing to do with the fact that she would herself suffer by such a dispersion. Perhaps her

imagination was not lively enough to realise this part of the situation. Jock and she ignored it altogether. As for Jock, the delight of giving away was strong in him, and the position was so strange that it fascinated his boyish imagination. To act such a part as that of Haroun-al-Raschid in real life, and change the whole life of whatsoever poor cobbler or fruit-seller attracted him, was a vision of fairyland such as Jock had not yet outgrown. But the chief thing that he impressed on his sister was the necessity of doing nothing by herself. "Just wait till we can talk it over," he said; "two are always better than one; and a fellow learns a lot at school. You wouldn't think it, perhaps, but there's all sorts there, and you learn a lot when you have your eyes well open. We can talk it all over, and settle if it's good enough; but don't go and be rash, Lucy, and do anything by yourself."

"I sha'n't, dear; I should be too frightened," Lucy said.

This was on one of his last days, when they were walking together through the shrubbery. It was September by this time, and he might have been shooting partridges with Sir Tom, but Jock was not so much an outdoor boy as he ought to have been, and he preferred walking

with his sister, his arm thrust through hers, his head stooping over her. It was perhaps the last opportunity they would have of discussing their family secrets, a matter (they thought) which really concerned nobody else, which no one else would care to be troubled with. Perhaps in Lucy's mind there was a sense of unreality in the whole matter; but Jock was entirely in earnest, and quite convinced that in such an important business he was his sister's natural adviser, and might be of a great deal of use. It was towards evening when they went out, and a red autumnal sunset was accomplishing itself in the west, throwing a gleam as of the brilliant tints which were yet to come, on the still green and luxuriant foliage. The light was low, and came into Lucy's eyes, who shaded them with her hand. And the paths had a touch of autumnal damp; and a certain mistiness, mellow and golden by reason of the sunshine, was rising among the trees.

"We will not be hasty," said Jock; "we will take everything into consideration; and I don't think you will find so much difficulty, Lucy, when you have me."

"I hope not, dear," Lucy said; and she began to talk to him about his flannels and other pre-

cautions he was to take ; for Jock was supposed not to be very strong. He had grown fast, and he was rather weedy and long, without strength to support it. “ We have been so happy together,” she said. “ We always were happy together, Jock. Remember, dear, no wet feet, and as little football as you can help, for my sake.”

“ Oh yes,” he said, with a wave of his hand ; “ all right, Lucy. There is no fear about that. The first thing to think of is poor old father’s will, and what you are going to do about it. I mean to think out all that about the examinations, and I suppose I may speak to MTutor——”

“ It is too private, don’t you think, Jock ? Nobody knows about it. It is better to keep it between you and me.”

“ I can put it as a supposed case,” said Jock, “ and ask what he would advise ; for you see, Lucy, you and even I are not very experienced, and MTutor, he knows such a lot. It would always be a good thing to have his advice, you know ; he——”

There was no telling how long Jock might have gone on on this subject. But just at this moment a quick step came round the corner of a

clump of wood, and a hand was laid on the shoulder of each. "What are you plotting about?" asked the voice of Sir Tom in their ears. It was a curious sign of her mental condition which Lucy remembered with shame afterwards, without being very well able to account for it, that she suddenly dropped Jock's arm and turned round upon her husband with a quick blush and access of breathing, as if somehow—she could not tell how—she had been found out. It had never occurred to her before, through all those long drawn out consultations, that she was concealing anything from Sir Tom. She dropped Jock's arm as if it hurt her, and turned to her husband in the twinkling of an eye.

"Jock," she said quickly, "and I—were talking about MTutor, Tom."

"Ah! once landed on that subject, and there is no telling when we may come to an end," Sir Tom said, with a laugh; "but never mind, I like you all the better for it, my boy."

Jock gave an astonished look at Lucy, a half-defiant one at her husband.

"That was only by the way," he said, lifting up his shoulders with a little air of offence. He did not condescend to any further explanation, but walked along by their side with a lofty

abstraction, looking at them now and then from the corner of his eye. Lucy had taken Sir Tom's arm, and was hanging upon her tall husband, looking up in his face. The little blush of surprise—or was it of guilt?—with which she had received him was still upon her cheek. She was far more animated than usual, almost a little agitated. She asked about the shooting, about the bag, and how many brace was to Sir Tom's own gun, with that conciliating interest which is one of the signs of a conscious fault; while Sir Tom, on his side bending down to his little wife, received all her flatteries with so complacent a smile, and such a beatific belief in her perfect sincerity and devotion, that Jock, looking on from his superiority of passionless youth, regarded them both with a wondering disdain. Why did she “make up” in that way to her husband, dropping her brother as if she had been plotting harm. Jock was amazed; he could not understand it. Perhaps it was only because he thus fell in a moment from being the chief object of interest to the position of nobody at all.

## CHAPTER VI.

### A SHADOW OF COMING EVENTS.

LUCY'S mind had sustained a certain shock when her husband appeared. During her short married life there had not been a cloud or a shadow of a cloud between them. But then there had been no question between them, nothing to cause any question, no difference of opinion. Sir Tom had taken all her business naturally into his hands. Whatever she wished she had got—nay, before she expressed a wish, it had been satisfied. He had talked to her about everything, and she had listened with docile attention, but without concealing the fact that she neither understood nor wished to understand; and he had not only never chided her, but had accepted her indifference with a smile of pleasure as the most natural thing in the world. He had encouraged her in all her liberal charities,

shaking his head, and declaring with a radiant face that she would ruin herself, and that not even her fortune would stand it. But the one matter which had given Lucy so much trouble before her marriage, and which Jock had now brought back to her mind, was one that had never been mentioned between them. He had known all about it and her eccentric proceedings and conflict with her guardians, backing her up, indeed, with much laughter, and showing every symptom of amiable amusement; but he had never given any opinion on the subject, nor made the slightest allusion since to this grand condition of her father's will. In the sunny years that were passed Lucy had taken no notice of this omission. She had not thought much on the subject herself. She had withdrawn from it tacitly, as one is apt to do from a matter which has been productive of pain and disappointment, and had been content to ignore that portion of her responsibilities. Even when Jock forcibly revived the subject it continued without any practical importance, and its existence was a question between themselves to afford material for endless conversation which had been pleasant and harmless. But when Sir Tom's hand was laid on her shoulder, and his cheerful voice

sounded in her ear, a sudden shock was given to Lucy's being. It flashed upon her in a moment that this question which she had been discussing with Jock had never been mentioned between her and her husband, and with a sudden instinctive perception she became aware that Sir Tom would look upon it with very different eyes from theirs. She felt that she had been disloyal to him in having a secret subject of consultation even with her brother. If he heard he would be displeased, he would be taken by surprise, perhaps wounded, perhaps made angry. In any wise it would introduce a new element into their life. Lucy saw, with a sudden sensation of fright and pain, an unknown crowd of possibilities which might pour down upon her, were it to be communicated to Sir Tom that his wife and her brother were debating as to a course of action on her part, unknown to him. All this occurred in a moment, and it was not any lucid and real perception of difficulties but only a sudden alarmed compunctious consciousness that filled her mind. She fled, as it were, from the circumstances which made these horrors possible, hurrying back into her former attitude with a penitential urgency. Jock, indeed, was very dear to her, but he was no more than second—nay, he

was but third, in Lady Randolph's heart. Her husband's supremacy he could not touch, and though he had been almost her child in the old days, yet he was not, nor ever would be, her child in the same ineffable sense as little Tom was, who was her very own, the centre of her life. So she ran away (so to speak) from Jock with a real panic, and clung to her husband, conciliating, nay, almost wheedling him, if we may use the word, with a curious feminine instinct, to make up to him for the momentary wrong she had done, and which he was not aware of. Sir Tom himself was a little surprised by the warmth of the reception she gave him. Her interest in his shooting was usually very mild, for she had never been able to get over a little horror she had—due, perhaps, to her bourgeois training—of the slaughter of the birds. He glanced at the pair with an unusual perception that there was something here more than met the eye. “You have been egging her up to some rebellion,” he said, “Jock, you villain; you have been hatching treason behind my back!” He said this with one of those cordial laughs which nobody could refrain from joining—full of good humour and fun, and a pleased consciousness that to teach Lucy to rebel would be beyond any

one's power. At any other moment she would have taken the accusation with the tranquil smile which was Lucy's usual reply to her husband's pleasantries; but this time her laugh was a little strained, and the warmth of her denial, "No, no; there has been no treason," gave the slightest jar of surprise to Sir Tom. It sounded like a false note in the air; he did not understand what it could mean.

Jock went away the next day. He went with a basket of game for MTutor and many nice things for himself, and all the attention and care which might have been his had he been the heir instead of only the young brother and dependent. Lucy herself drove in with him to Farafield to see him off, and Sir Tom, who had business in the little town and meant to drive back with his wife, appeared on the railway platform just in time to say good-bye. "Now, Lucy, you will not forget," were Jock's last words as he looked out of the window when the train was already in motion. Lucy nodded and smiled, and waved her hand, but she did not make any other reply. Sir Tom said nothing until they were driving along the stubble fields in the afternoon sunshine. Lucy lay back in her corner with that mingled sense of regret and relief with

which, when we are very happy at home, we see a guest go away—a gentle sorrow to part, a soft pleasure in being once more restored to the more intimate circle. She had not shaken off that impression of guiltiness, but now it was over, and nothing further could be said on the subject for a long time to come.

“What is it, Lucy, that you are not to forget?”

She roused herself up, and a warm flush of colour came to her face. “Oh, nothing, Tom—a little thing we were consulting about. It was Jock that brought it to my mind.”

“I think it must be more than just a little thing. Mayn’t I hear what this secret is?”

“Oh, it is nothing, Tom,” Lady Randolph repeated; and then she sat up erect and said, “I must not deceive you. It is not merely a small matter. Still it is just between Jock and me. It was about—papa’s will, Tom.”

“Ah! that is a large matter. I don’t quite see how that can be between you and Jock, Lucy. Jock has very little to do with it. I don’t want to find fault, my dear, but I think, as an adviser, you will find me better than Jock.”

“I know you are far better, Tom. You know more than both of us put together.”

“That would not be very difficult,” he said, with a smile.

Perhaps this calm acceptance of the fact nettled Lucy. At least she said, with a little touch of spirit, “And yet I know something about our kind of people better than you will ever do, Tom.”

“Lucy, this is a wonderful new tone. Perhaps you may know better, but I am doubtful if you understand the relation of things as well. What is it, my dear?—that is to say, if you like to tell me, for I am not going to force your confidence.”

“Tom—oh dear Tom! It is not that. It is rather that it was something to talk to Jock about. He remembers everything. When papa was making that will——” here Lucy stopped and sighed. It had not been doing her a good service to make her recollect that will, which had enough in it to make her life wretched, though that as yet nobody knew. “He recollects it all,” she said. “He used to hear it read out. He remembers everything.”

“I suppose, then,” said Sir Tom, with a peculiar smile, “there is something in particular which he thought you were likely to forget?”

Here Lucy sighed again. “I am afraid I

had forgotten it. No, not forgotten, but—I never knew very well what to do. Perhaps you don't remember either. It is about giving the money away."

Sir Tom was a far more considerable person in every way than the little girl who was his wife, and who was not clever, nor of any great account apart from her wealth; and she was devoted to him, so that he could have very little fear how any conflict should end when he was on one side, if all the world were on the other. But perhaps he had been spoiled by Lucy's entire agreement and consent to whatever he pleased to wish, so that his tone was a little sharp, not so good-humoured as usual, but with almost a sneer in it when he replied quickly, not leaving her a moment to get her breath, "I see; Jock, having inspiration from the fountain-head, was to be your guide in that."

She looked at him, alarmed and penitent, but reproachful. "I would have done nothing—I could have done nothing, oh Tom, without you."

"It is very obliging of you, Lucy, to say so; nevertheless, Jock thought himself entitled to remind you of what you had forgotten, and to offer himself as your adviser. Perhaps MTutor was to come in too," he said, with a laugh.

Sir Tom was not immaculate in point of temper any more than other men, but Lucy had never suffered from it before. She was frightened, but she did not give way. The colour went out of her cheeks, but there was more in her than mere insipid submission. She looked at her husband with a certain courage, though she was so pale, and felt so profoundly the displeasure which she had never encountered before.

“I don’t think you should speak like that, Tom. I have done nothing wrong. I have only been talking to my brother of—of—a thing that nobody cares about but him and me in all the world.”

“And that is——”

“Doing what papa wished,” Lucy said in a low voice. A little moisture stole into her eyes. Whether it came because of her father, or because her husband spoke sharply to her, it perhaps would have been difficult to say.

This made Sir Tom ashamed of his ill humour. It was cruel to be unkind to a creature so gentle, who was not used to be found fault with; and yet he felt that for Lucy to set up an independence of any kind was a thing to be crushed in the bud. A man may

have the most liberal principles about women, and yet feel a natural indignation when his own wife shows signs of desiring to act for herself; and besides, it was not to be endured that a boy-and-girl conspiracy should be hatched under his very nose to take the disposal of an important sum of money out of his hands. Such an idea was not only ridiculous in itself, but apt to make him ridiculous—a man who ought to be strong enough to keep the young ones in order. “My dear,” he said, “I have no wish to speak in any way that vexes you; but I see no reason you can have—at least I hope there has been nothing in my conduct to give you any reason—to withdraw your confidence from me and give it to Jock.”

Lucy did not make him any reply. She looked at him pathetically through the water in her eyes. If she had spoken she would have cried, and this in an open carriage, with a village close at hand, and people coming and going upon the road, was not to be thought of. By the time she had mastered herself Sir Tom had cooled down, and he was ashamed of having made Lucy's lips to quiver and taken away her voice.

“That was a very nasty thing to say,” he

said, "wasn't it, Lucy? I ought to be ashamed of myself. Still my little woman must remember that I am too fond of her to let her have secrets with anybody but me."

And with this he took the hand that was nearest to him into both of his and held it close, and, throwing a temptation in her way which she could not resist, led her to talk of the baby and forget everything else except that precious little morsel of humanity. He was far cleverer than Lucy; he could make her do whatever he pleased. No fear of any opposition, any setting up of her own will against his. When they got home he gave her a kiss, and then the momentary trouble was all over. So he thought, at least. Lucy was so little and gentle and fair that she appeared to her husband even younger than she was; and she was a great deal younger than himself. He thought her a sort of child-wife, whom a little scolding or a kiss would altogether sway. The kiss had been quite enough hitherto. Perhaps, since Jock had come upon the scene, a few words of admonition might prove now and then necessary, but it would be cruel to be hard upon her, or do more than let her see what his pleasure was.

But Lucy was not what Sir Tom thought.

She could not endure that there should be any shadow between her husband and herself, but her mind was not satisfied with this way of settling an important question. She took his kiss and his apology gratefully, but if anything had been wanted to impress more deeply upon her mind the sense of a duty before her, of which her husband did not approve, and in doing which she could not have his help, it would have been this little episode altogether. Even little Tom did not efface the impression from her mind. At dinner she met her husband with her usual smile, and even assented when he remarked upon the pleasantness of finding themselves again alone together. There had been other guests besides Jock, so that the remark did not offend her; but yet Lucy was not quite like herself. She felt it vaguely, and he felt it vaguely, and neither was entirely aware what it was.

In the morning, at breakfast, Sir Tom received a foreign letter, which made him start a little. He started and cried, "Hollo!" then, opening it, and finding two or three closely-scribbled sheets, gave way to a laugh. "Here's literature!" he said. Lucy, who had no jealousy of his correspondents, read her own calm little letters, and poured out the tea, with no parti-

cular notice of her husband's interjections. It did not even move her curiosity that the letter was in a feminine hand and gave forth a faint perfume. She reminded him that his tea was getting cold, but otherwise took no notice. One of her own letters was from the Dowager Lady Randolph, full of advice about the baby. "Mrs. Russell tells me that Katie's children are the most lovely babies that ever were seen; but she is very fantastic about them—will not let them wear shoes to spoil their feet, and other vagaries of that kind. I hope, my dear Lucy, that you are not fanciful about little Tom," Lady Randolph wrote. Lucy read this very composedly, and smiled at the suggestion. Fanciful! Oh no, she was not fanciful about him—she was not even silly, Lucy thought. She was capable of allowing that other babies might be lovely, though why the feet of Katie's children should be of so much importance she allowed to herself she could not see. She was roused from these tranquil thoughts by a little commotion on the other side of the table, where Sir Tom had just thrown down his letter. He was laughing and talking to himself. "Why shouldn't she come if she likes it?" he was saying. "Lucy, look here, since you have set up a confidant, I shall

have one too," and with that Sir Tom went off into an immoderate fit of laughing. The letter scattered upon the table all opened out, two large foreign sheets, looked endless. Nobody had ever written so much to Lucy in all her life. She could see it was largely underlined and full of notes of admiration and interrogation, altogether an out-of-the-way epistle. Was it possible that Sir Tom was a little excited as well as amused? He put his roll upon a hot plate, and began to cut it with his knife and fork in an absence of mind, which was not usual with him, and at intervals of a minute or two would burst out with his long "Ha, ha," again. "That will serve you out, Lucy," he said, with a shout, "if I set up a confidant too."

## CHAPTER VII.

### A WARNING.

“I WONDER if I shall like her?” Lucy said to herself.

She had been hearing from her husband about the Contessa di Forno-Populo, who had promised to pay them a visit at Christmas. He had laughed a great deal while he described this lady. “What she will do here in a country-house in the depth of winter, I cannot tell,” he said, “but if she wants to come, why shouldn’t she? She and I are old friends. One time and another we have seen a great deal of each other. She will not understand me in the character of a Benedick, but that will be all the greater fun,” he said, with a laugh. Lucy looked at him with a little surprise. She could not quite make him out.

“If she is a friend she will not mind the

country and the winter," said Lucy; "it will be you she will want to see——"

"That is all very well, my dear," said Sir Tom, "but she wants something more than me. She wants a little amusement. We must have a party to meet her, Lucy. We have never yet had the house full for Christmas. Don't you think it will be better to furnish the Contessa with other objects instead of letting her loose upon your husband? You don't know what it is you are treating so lightly."

"I—treat any one lightly that you care for, Tom! Oh no; I was only thinking. I thought she would come to see you, not a number of strange people——"

"And you would not mind, Lucy?"

"Mind?" Lucy lifted her innocent eyes upon him with the greatest surprise. "To be sure it is most nice of all when there is nobody with us," she said—as if that had been what he meant. Enlightenment on this subject had not entered her mind. She did not understand him; nor did he understand her. He gave her a sort of friendly hug as he passed, still with that laugh in which there was no doubt a great perception of something comic, yet—an enlightened observer might have thought—a little

uneasiness, a tremor which was almost agitation too. Lucy too had a perception of something a little out of the way which she did not understand, but she offered to herself no explanation of it. She said to herself, when he was gone, "I wonder if I shall like her?" and she did not make herself any reply. She had been in society, and held her little place with a simple composure which was natural to her, whoever might come in her way. If she was indeed a little frightened of the great ladies, that was only at the first moment before she became used to them; and afterwards all had gone well—but there was something in the suggestion of a foreign great lady, who perhaps might not speak English, and who would be used to very different "ways," which alarmed her a little; and then it occurred to her with some disappointment that this would be the time of Jock's holidays, and that it would disappoint him sadly to find her in the midst of a crowd of visitors. She said to herself, however, quickly that it was not to be expected that everything should always go exactly as one wished it, and that no doubt the Countess of — what was it she was the Countess of?— would be very nice, and everything go well; and so Lady Randolph went away to her baby

and her household business, and put it aside for the moment. She found other things far more important to occupy her, however, before Christmas came.

For that winter was very severe and cold, and there was a great deal of sickness in the neighbourhood. Measles and colds and feverish attacks were prevalent in the village, and there were heartrending "cases," in which young Lady Randolph at the Hall took so close an interest that her whole life was disturbed by them. One of the babies, who was little Tom's age, died. When it became evident that there was danger in this case, it is impossible to describe the sensations with which Lucy's brain was filled. She could not keep away from the house in which the child was. She sent to Farafield for the best doctor there, and everything that money could procure was got for the suffering infant, whose belongings looked on with wonder and even dismay, with a secret question like that of him who was a thief and kept the bag—to what purpose was this waste? for they were all persuaded that the baby was going to die.

"And the best thing for him, my lady," the grandmother said. "He'll be better done by where he's agoing than he ever could have been here."

“Oh, don't say so,” said Lucy. The young mother, who was as young as herself, cried; yet, if Lucy had been absent, would have been consoled by that terrible philosophy of poverty that it was “for the best.” But Lady Randolph, in such a tumult of all her being as she had never known before, with unspeakable yearning over the dying baby, and a panic beyond all reckoning for her own, would not listen to any such easy consolation. She shut her ears to it with a gleam of anger such as had never been seen in her gentle face before, and would have sat up all night with the poor little thing in her lap if death had not ended its little complaints and suffering. Sir Tom, in this moment of trial, came out in all his true goodness and kindness. He went with her himself to the cottage, and when the vigil was over appeared again to take her home. It was a wintry night, frosty and clear, the stars all twinkling with that mysterious life and motion which makes them appear to so many wistful eyes like persons rather than worlds, and as if there was knowledge and sympathy in those far-shining lights of heaven. Sir Thomas was alarmed by Lucy's colourless face, and the dumb passion of misery and awe that was about her. He was very tender-hearted himself at sight of

the dead baby which was the same age as his lovely boy. He clasped the trembling hand with which his wife held his arm, and tried to comfort her. "Look at the stars, my darling," he said; "the angels must have carried the poor little soul that way." He was not ashamed to let fall a tear for the little dead child. But Lucy could neither weep nor think of the angels. She hurried him on through the long avenue, clinging to his arm but not leaning upon it, hastening home. Now and then a sob escaped her, but no tears. She flew upstairs to her own boy's nursery, and fell down on her knees by the side of his little crib. He was lying in rosy sleep, his little dimpled arms thrown up over his head, a model of baby beauty. But even that sight did not restore her. She buried her wan face in her hands and so gasped for breath that Sir Tom, who had followed her, took her in his arms, and, carrying her to her own room, laid her down on the sofa by the fire and did all that man could to soothe her.

"Lucy, Lucy! we must thank God that all is well with our own," he said, half terrified by the gasping and the paleness; and then she burst forth:

"Oh, why should it be well with him, and

little Willie gone? Why should we be happy and the others miserable? my baby safe and warm in my arms, and poor Ellen's—poor Ellen's——”

This name and the recollection of the poor young mother, whom she had left in her desolation, made Lucy's tears pour forth like a summer storm. She flung her arms round her husband's neck and called out to him in an agony of anxiety and excitement:

“Oh, what shall we do to save him? Oh, Tom, pray, pray! Little Willie was well on Saturday—and now—How can we tell what a day may bring forth?” Lucy cried, wildly pushing him away from her and rising from the sofa.

Then she began to pace about the room as we all do in trouble, clasping her hands in a wild and inarticulate appeal to heaven. Death had never come across her path before save in the case of her father, an old man whose course was run, and his end a thing necessary and to be looked for. She could not get out of her eyes the vision of that little solemn figure, so motionless, so marble white. The thought would not leave her. To see the calm Lucy pacing up and down in this passion of terror and agony made

Sir Tom almost as miserable as herself. He tried to take her into his arms, to draw her back to the sofa.

“My darling, you are over-excited. It has been too much for you,” he said.

“Oh, what does it matter about me?” cried Lucy; “think—oh God! oh God!—if we should have *that* to bear.”

“My dear love—my Lucy, you that have always been so reasonable—the child is quite well; come and see him again and satisfy yourself.”

“Little Willie was quite well on Saturday,” she cried again. “Oh, I cannot bear it, I cannot bear it; and why should it be poor Ellen and not me?”

When a person of composed mind and quiet disposition is thus carried beyond all the bounds of reason and self-restraint, it is natural that everybody round her should be doubly alarmed. Lucy’s maid hung about the door, and the nurse, wrapped in a shawl, stole out of little Tom’s room. They thought their mistress had the hysterics, and almost forced their way into the room to help her. It did Sir Tom good to send these busybodies away. But he was more anxious himself than words could say. He drew

her arm within his, and walked up and down with her. "You know, my darling, what the Bible says, 'that one shall be taken and another left; and that the wind bloweth where it listeth,'" he said, with a pardonable mingling of texts. "We must just take care of him, dear, and hope the best."

Here Lucy stopped, and looked him in the face with an air of solemnity that startled him.

"I have been thinking," she said, "God has tried us with happiness first. That is how He always does; and if we abuse *that* then there comes—the other. We have been so happy—oh, so happy!" Her face, which had been stilled by this profounder wave of feeling, began to quiver again. "I did not think any one could be so happy," she said.

"Well, my darling, and you have been very thankful and good——"

"Oh no, no, no," she cried. "I have forgotten my trust. I have let the poor suffer, and put aside what was laid upon me—and now, now——" Lucy caught her husband's arm with both her hands, and drew him close to her. "Tom, God has sent His angel to warn us," she said in a broken voice.

"Lucy, Lucy, this is not like you. Do you

think that poor little woman has lost her baby for our sake? Are we of so much more importance than she is, in the sight of God, do you think? Come, come, that is not like you."

Lucy gazed at him for a moment with a sudden opening of her eyes, which were contracted with misery. She was subdued by the words, though she only partially comprehended them.

"Don't you think," he said, "that to deprive another woman of her child in order to warn you, would be unjust, Lucy? Come and sit down and warm your poor little hands, and take back your reason, and do not accuse God of wrong, for that is not possible. Poor Ellen, I don't doubt, is composed and submissive, while you, who have so little cause——"

She gave him a wild look. "With her it is over, it is over!" she cried, "but with us——"

Lucy had never been fanciful, but love quickens the imagination and gives it tenfold power; and no poet could have felt with such a breathless and agonised realisation the difference between the accomplished and the possible, the past which nothing can alter, and the pain and sickening terror with which we anticipate what may come. Ellen had entered into the

calm of the one. She herself stood facing wildly the unspeakable terror of the other. "Oh, Tom, I could not bear it, I could not bear it!" she cried.

It was almost morning before he had succeeded in soothing her, in making her lie down and compose herself. But by that time nature had begun to take the task in hand, wrapping her in the calm of exhaustion. Sir Tom had the kindest heart, though he had not been without reproach in his life. He sat by her till she had fallen into a deep and quiet sleep, and then he stole into the nursery and cast a glance at little Tom by the dim light of the night-lamp. His heart leaped to see the child with its fair locks all tumbled upon the pillow, a dimpled hand laid under a dimpled cheek, ease and comfort and well-being in every lovely curve; and then there came a momentary spasm across his face, and he murmured "Poor little beggar!" under his breath. He was not panic-stricken, like Lucy. He was a man made robust by much experience of the world, and a child more or less was not a thing to affect him as it would a young mother; but the pathos of the contrast touched him with a keen momentary pang. He stole away again quite subdued, and went to bed thankfully, say-

ing an uncustomary prayer in the emotion that possessed him : Good God, to think of it ; if that poor little beggar had been little Tom !

Lucy woke to the sound of her boy's little babbling of happiness in the morning, and found him blooming on her bed, brought there by his father, that she might see him and how well he was, even before she was awake. It was thus not till the first minute of delight was over that her recollections came back to her and she remembered the anguish of the previous night ; and then with a softened pang, as was natural, and warm flood of thankfulness, which carried away harsher thoughts. But her mind was in a highly susceptible and tender state, open to every impression. And when she knelt down to make her morning supplications, Lucy made a dedication of herself and solemn vow. She said, like the little princess when she first knew that she was to be made queen, "I will be good." She put forth this promise trembling, not with any sense that she was making a bargain with God, as more rigid minds might suppose, but with all the remorseful loving consciousness of a child which feels that it has not made the return it ought for the good things showered upon it, and confronts for the first time the awful possibility that these

tender privileges might be taken away. There was a trembling all over her, body and soul. She was shaken by the ordeal through which she had come—the ordeal which was not hers but another's; and with the artlessness of the child was mingled that supreme human instinct which struggles to disarm Fate by immediate prostration and submission. She laid herself down at the feet of the Sovereign greatness which could mar all her happiness in a moment, with a feeling that was not much more than half Christian. Lucy tried to remind herself that He to whom she knelt was love as well as power. But nature, which still “trembles like a guilty thing surprised” in that great Presence, made her heart beat once more with passion and sickening terror. God knew, if no one else did, that she had abandoned her father's trust and neglected her duty. “Sell all thou hast and give to the poor.” Lucy rose from her knees with anxious haste, feeling as if she must do this, come what might and whoever should oppose; or at least, since it was not needful for her to sell all she had, that she must hurry forth and forestall any further discipline by beginning at once to fulfil the duty she had neglected. She could not yet divest herself of the thought that the baby who was

dead was a little warning messenger to recall her to a sense of the punishments that might be hanging over her. A messenger to her of mercy, for what, oh what would she have done if the blow had fallen upon little Tom ?

## CHAPTER VIII.

### THE SHADOW OF DEATH.

AFTER this it may perhaps be surprising to hear that Lucy did nothing to carry out that great trust with which she had been charged. She had felt, and did feel at intervals, for a long time afterwards, as if God Himself had warned her what might come upon her if she neglected her duty. But if you will reflect how very difficult that duty was, and how far she was from any opportunity of being able to discharge it ! In early days, when she was fresh from her father's teaching, and deeply impressed with the instant necessity of carrying it out, Providence itself had sent the Russell family, poor and helpless people, who had not the faculty of getting on by themselves, into her way, and Lucy had promptly, or at least as promptly as indignant guardians would permit, provided for them in the modest way which was

all her ideas reached to at the time. But around the Hall there was nobody to whom the same summary process could be applied. The people about were either working people, whom it is always easy to help, or well-off people, who had no wants which Lucy could supply. And this continued to be so even after her fright and determination to return to the work that had been allotted to her. No doubt, could she have come down to the hearts and lives of the neighbours who visited Lady Randolph on the externally equal footing which society pretends to allot to all gentlefolks, she would have found several of them who would have been glad to free her from her money; but then she could not see into their hearts. She did not know what a difficult thing it was for Mr. Routledge of Newby to pay the debts of his son when he had left college, or how hardly hit was young Archer of Fordham in the matter of the last joint-stock bank that stopped payment. If they had not all been so determined to hold up their heads with the best, and keep up appearances, Lucy might have managed somehow to transfer to them a little of the money which she wanted to get rid of, and of which they stood so much in need. But this was not to be thought of; and

when she cast her eyes around her it was with a certain despair that Lucy saw no outlet whatever for those bounties which it had seemed to her heaven itself was concerned about, and had warned her not to neglect. Many an anxious thought occupied her mind on this subject. She thought of calling her cousin Philip Rainy, who was established and thriving at Farafield, and whose fortune had been founded upon her liberality, to her counsels. But if Sir Tom had disliked the confidences between her and her brother, what would he think of Philip Rainy as her adviser? Then Lucy in her perplexity turned again to the thought of Jock. Jock had a great deal more sense in him than anybody knew. He had been the wisest child, respected by everybody; and now he was almost a man, and had learned, as he said, a great deal at school. She thought wistfully of the poor curate of whom Jock had told her. Very likely that poor clergyman would do very well for what Lucy wanted. Surely there could be no better use for money than to endow such a man, with a whole family growing up, all the better for it, and a son on the foundation! And then she remembered that Jock had entreated her to do nothing till he came. Thus the time went on, and her passion-

ate resolution, her sense that heaven itself was calling upon her, menacing her with judgment, even, seemed to come to nothing—not out of forgetfulness or sloth, or want of will—but because she saw no way open before her, and could not tell what to do. And after that miserable night when Ellen Bailey's baby died, and Death seemed to enter in, as novel and terrible as if he had never been known before, for the first time into Lucy's Paradise, she had never said anything to Sir Tom. Day after day she had meant to do it, to throw herself upon his guidance, to appeal to him to help her; but day after day she had put it off, shrinking from the possible contest of which some instinct warned her. She knew, without knowing how, that in this he would not stand by her. Impossible to have been kinder in that crisis, more tender, more indulgent, even more understanding than her husband was; but she felt instinctively the limits of his sympathy. He would not go that length. When she got to that point he would change. But she could not have him change; she could not anticipate the idea of a cloud upon his face, or any shadow between them. And then Lucy made up her mind that she would wait for Jock, and that he and she together, when

there were two to talk it over, would make out a way.

All was going on well again, the grass above little Willie's grave was green, his mother consoled and smiling as before, and at the Hall the idea of the Christmas party had been resumed, and the invitations indeed were sent off, when one morning the visitor whom Lucy had anticipated with such dread came out of the village, where infantile diseases always lingered, and entered the carefully-kept nursery. Little Tom awoke crying and fretful, hot with fever, his poor little eyes heavy with acrid tears. His mother had not been among the huts where poor men lie for nought, and she saw at a glance what it was. Well, not anything so very dreadful—measles, which almost all children have. There was no reason in the world why she should be alarmed. She acknowledged as much, with a tremor that went to her heart. There were no bad symptoms. The baby was no more ill than it was necessary he should be. "He was having them beautiful," the nurse said, and Lucy scarcely allowed even her husband to see the deep harrowing dread that was in her. By and by, however, this dread was justified; she had been very anxious about all the little patients in the village that they

should not catch cold, which, in the careless ignorance of their attendants, and in the limited accommodation of the cottages, was so usual, so likely, almost inevitable. A door would be left open, a sudden blast of cold would come upon the little sufferer; how could any one help it? Lucy had given the poor women no peace on this subject. She had "worrised them out o' their lives." And now, wonder above all finding out, it was in little Tom's luxurious nursery, where everything was arranged for his safety, where one careful nurse succeeded another by night and by day, and Lady Randolph herself was never absent for an hour, where the ventilation was anxiously watched and regulated, and no incautious intruder ever entered—it was there that the evil came. When the child had shaken off his little complaint and all was going well, he took cold, and in a few hours more his little lungs were labouring heavily, and the fever of inflammation consuming his strength. Little Tom, the heir, the only child! A cloud fell over the house; from Sir Tom himself to the lowest servant, all became partakers, unawares, of Lucy's dumb terror. It was because the little life was so important, because so much hung upon it, that everybody jumped to the conclusion that the

worst issue might be looked for. Humanity has an instinctive heathenish feeling that God will take advantage of all the special circumstances that aggravate a blow.

Lucy, for her part, received the stroke into her very soul. She was outwardly more calm than when her heart had first been roused to terror by the death of the little child in the village. That which she had dreaded was come, and all her powers were collected to support her. The moment had arrived—the time of trial—and she would not fail. Her hand was steady and her head clear, as is the case with finer natures when confronted with deadly danger. This simple girl suddenly became like one of the women of tragedy, fighting, still and strong, with a desperation beyond all symbols—the fight with death. But Sir Tom took it differently. A woman can nurse her child, can do something for him; but a man is helpless. At first he got rid of his anxieties by putting a cheerful face upon the matter, and denying the possibility of danger. “The measles! every child had the measles. If no fuss was made the little chap,” he declared, “would soon be all right. It was always a mistake to exaggerate.” But when there could no longer be any doubt on the sub-

ject, a curious struggle took place in Sir Tom's mind. That baby—die! That crowing, babbling creature pass away into the solemnity of death! It had not seemed possible, and when he tried to get it into his mind his brain whirled. Wonder for the moment seemed to silence even the possibility of grief. He had himself gone through labours and adventures that would have killed a dozen men, and had never been conscious even of alarm about himself; and the idea of a life quenched in its beginning by so accidental a matter as a draught in a nursery seemed to him something incomprehensible. When he had heard of a child's death he had been used to say that the mother would feel it, no doubt, poor thing; but it was a small event, that scarcely counted in human history to Sir Tom. When, however, his own boy was threatened, after the first incredulity, Sir Tom felt a pang of anger and wretchedness which he could not understand. It was not that the family misfortune of the loss of the heir overwhelmed him, for it was very improbable that poor little Tom would be his only child; it was a more intimate and personal sensation. A sort of terrified rage came over him which he dared not express; for if indeed his child was to be taken from him, who was

it but God that would do this? and he did not venture to turn his rage to that quarter. And then a confusion of miserable feelings rose within him. One night he did not go to bed. It was impossible in the midst of the anxiety that filled the house, he said to himself. He spent the weary hours in going softly up and down stairs, now listening at the door of the nursery and waiting for his wife, who came out now and then to bring him a bulletin, now dozing drearily in his library downstairs. When the first gleams of the dawn stole in at the window he went out upon the terrace in the misty chill morning, all damp and miserable, with the trees standing about like ghosts. There was a dripping thaw after a frost, and the air was raw and the prospect dismal; but even that was less wretched than the glimmer of the shaded lights, the muffled whispering and stealthy footsteps indoors. He took a few turns up and down the terrace, trying to reason himself out of this misery. How was it, after all, that the little figure of this infant should overshadow earth and heaven to a man, a reasonable being, whose mind and life were full of interests far more important? Love, yes! but love must have some foundation. The feeling which clung so strongly to a child with no power of returning

it, and no personal qualities to excite it, must be mere instinct not much above that of the animals. He would not say this before Lucy, but there could be no doubt it was the truth. He shook himself up mentally, and recalled himself to what he attempted to represent as the true aspect of affairs. He was a man who had obtained most things that this world can give. He had sounded life to its depths (as he thought), and tasted both the bitter and the sweet; and after having indulged in all these varied experiences it had been given to him, as it is not given to many men, to come back from all wanderings and secure the satisfactions of mature life, wealth, and social importance, and the power of acting in the largest imperial concerns. Round about him everything was his; the noble woods that swept away into the mist on every side; the fields and farms which began to appear in the misty paleness of the morning through the openings in the trees. And if he had not by his side such a companion as he had once dreamed of, the beautiful high-minded ideal woman of romance, yet he had got one of the best of gentle souls to tread the path of life along with him, and sympathise even when she did not understand. For a man who had not perhaps deserved very

much, how unusual was this happiness! And was it possible that all these things should be obscured, cast into the shade, by so small a matter as the sickness of a child? What had the baby ever done to make itself of so much importance? Nothing. It did not even understand the love it excited, and was incapable of making any response. Its very life was little more than a mechanical life. The woman who fed it was far more to it than its father, and there was nothing excellent or noble in the world to which it would not prefer a glittering tinsel or a hideous doll. If the little thing had grown up indeed, if it had developed human tastes and sympathies, and become a companion, an intelligence, a creature with affections and thoughts,—but that the whole house should thus be overwhelmed with miserable anxiety and pain because of a being in the embryo state of existence, who could neither respond nor understand, what a strange thing it was! No doubt this instinct had been implanted in order to preserve the germ and keep the race going; but that it should thus develop into an absorbing passion and overshadow everything else in life was a proof how the natural gets exaggerated, and, if we do not take care, changes its character altogether,

mastering us instead of being kept in its fit place, and in check, as it ought to be, by sense and reason. From time to time, as Sir Tom made these reflections, there would flit across his mind, as across a mirror, something which was not thought, which was like a picture momentarily presented before him. One of the most persistent of these, which flashed out and in upon his senses like a view in a magic lantern, was of that moment in the midst of the flurry of the election when little Tom, held up in his mother's arms, had clapped his baby hands for his father. This for a second would confound all his thoughts, and give his heart a pang as if some one had seized and pressed it with an iron grasp ; but the next moment he would pick up the thread of his reflections again and go on with them. That, too, was merely mechanical, like all the little chap's existence up to this point. Poor little chap ! Here Sir Tom stopped in his course of thought, impeded by a weight at his heart which he could not shake off ; nor could he see the blurred and vague landscape round him—something more blinding even than the fog had got into his eyes.

Then Sir Tom started and his heart sprang up to his throat beating loudly. It was not

anything of much importance, it was only the opening of the window by which he himself had come out upon the terrace. He turned round quickly, too anxious even to ask a question. If it had been a king's messenger bringing him news that affected the whole kingdom, he would have turned away with an impatient "Pshaw!" or struck the intruder out of his way. But it was his wife, wrapped in a dressing-gown, pale with watching, her hair pushed back upon her forehead, her eyes unnaturally bright. "How is he?" cried Sir Tom, as if the question was one of life or death.

Lucy told him, catching at his arm to support herself, that she thought there was a little improvement. "I have been thinking so for the last hour, not daring to think it, and yet I felt sure; and now nurse says so too. His breathing is easier. I have been on thorns to come and tell you, but I would not till I was quite sure."

"Thank God! God be praised!" said Sir Tom. He did not pretend to be a religious man on ordinary occasions, but at the present moment he had no time to think, and spoke from the bottom of his heart. He supported his little wife tenderly on one arm, and put back the

disordered hair on her forehead. "Now you will go and take a little rest, my darling," he said.

"Not yet—not till the doctor comes. But you want it as much as I."

"No; I had a long sleep on the sofa. We are all making fools of ourselves, Lucy. The poor little chap will be all right. We are queer creatures. To think that you and I should make ourselves so miserable over a little thing like that, that knows nothing about it, that has no feelings, that does not care a button for you and me."

"Tom, what are you talking of? Not of my boy, surely—not my boy!"

"Hush, my sweet. Well," said Sir Tom, with a tremulous laugh, "what is it but a little polypus after all? that can do nothing but eat and sleep, and crow perhaps—and clap its little fat hands," he said, with the tears somehow getting into his voice and mingling with the laughter. "I allow that I am confusing my metaphors."

At this moment the window opening upon the terrace jarred again, and another figure in a dressing-gown, dark and ghost-like, appeared beckoning to Lucy, "My lady! my lady!"

Lucy let go her husband's arm, thrust him away from her with passion, gave him one wild look of reproach, and flew noiselessly like a spirit after the nurse to her child. Sir Tom, with his laugh still wavering about his mouth, half hysterically, though he was no weakling, tottered along the terrace to the open window, and stood there leaning against it, scarcely breathing, the light gone out of his eyes, his whole soul suspended, and every part of his strong body, waiting for what another moment might bring to pass.

## CHAPTER IX.

### A CHRISTMAS VISIT.

LITTLE TOM did not die, but he became "delicate,"—and fathers and mothers know what that means. The entire household was possessed by one pervading terror lest he should catch cold, and Lucy's life became absorbed in this constant watchfulness. Naturally the Christmas guests were put off, and it was understood in respect to the Contessa di Forno-Populo, that she was to come at Easter. Sir Tom himself thought this a better arrangement. The Parliamentary recess was not a long one, and the Contessa would naturally prefer, after a short visit to her old friend, to go to town, where she would find so many people she knew.

"And even in the country the weather is more tolerable in April," said Sir Tom.

"Oh yes, yes. The doctor says if we keep

clear of the east winds that he may begin to go out again and get up his strength," said Lucy.

"My love, I am thinking of your visitors, and you are thinking of your baby," Sir Tom said.

"Oh, Tom, what do you suppose I could be thinking of?" his wife cried.

Sir Tom himself was very solicitous about the baby, but to hear of nothing else worried him. He was glad when old Lady Randolph, who was an invariable visitor, arrived.

"How is the baby?" was her first question when he met her at the train.

"The baby would be a great deal better if there was less fuss made about him," he said. "You must give Lucy a hint on that subject, aunt."

Lady Randolph was a good woman, and it was her conviction that she had made this match. But it is so pleasant to feel that you have been right, that she was half pleased, though very sorry, to think that Sir Tom (as she had always known) was getting a little tired of sweet simplicity. She met Lucy with an affectionate determination to be very plain with her, and warn her of the dangers in her path. Jock had arrived the day before. He rose up in all

the lanky length of sixteen from the side of the fire in the little drawing-room when the Dowager came in. It was just the room into which one likes to come after a cold journey at Christmas ; the fire shining brightly in the midst of the reflectors of burnished steel and brass, shining like gold and silver, of the most luxurious fireplace that skill could contrive (the day of tiled stoves was not as yet), and sending a delicious glow on the soft mossy carpets into which the foot sank ; a table with tea, reflecting the fire-light in all the polished surfaces of the china and silver, stood near ; and chairs invitingly drawn towards the fire. The only drawback was that there was no one to welcome the visitor. On ordinary occasions Lucy was at the door, if not at the station, to receive the kind lady whom she loved. Lady Randolph was somewhat surprised at the difference, and when she saw the lengthy boy raising himself up from the fireside, turned round to her nephew and asked, "Do I know this young gentleman ? There is not light enough to see him," with a voice in which Jock, shy and awkward, felt all the old objection to his presence as a burden upon Lucy, which in his precocious toleration he had accepted as reasonable, but did not like much the better

for that. And then she sat down somewhat sullenly at the fire. The next minute Lucy came hastily in with many apologies: "I did not hear the carriage, aunt. I was in the nursery——"

"And how is the child?" Lady Randolph said.

"Oh, he is a great deal better—don't you think he is much better, Tom? Only a little delicate, and that, we hope, will pass away."

"Then, Lucy, my dear, though I don't want to blame you, I think you should have heard the carriage," said Aunt Randolph. "The tea-table does not look cheerful when the mistress of the house is away."

"Oh, but little Tom——" Lucy said, and then stopped herself, with a vague sense that there was not so much sympathy around her as usual. Her husband had gone out again, and Jock stood dumb, an awkward shadow against the mantelpiece.

"My dear, I only speak for your good," the elder lady said. "Big Tom wants a little attention too. I thought you were going to have quite a merry Christmas and a great many people here."

"But, Aunt Randolph, baby——"

“Oh, my dear, you must think of something else besides baby. Take my word for it, baby would be a great deal stronger if you left him a little to himself. You have your husband, you know, to think of, and what harm would it have done baby if there had been a little cheerful company for his father? But you will think I have come to scold, and I don't in the least mean that. Give me a cup of tea, Lucy. Tom tells me that this tall person is Jock.”

“You would not have known him?” said Lucy, much subdued in tone.

She occupied herself with the tea, arranging the cups and saucers with hands that trembled a little at the unexpected and unaccustomed sensation of a repulse.

“Well, I cannot even see him. But he has certainly grown out of knowledge—I never thought he would have been so tall; he was quite a little pinched creature as a child. I daresay you took too much care of him, my dear. I remember I used to think so; and then when he was tossed into the world or sent to school—it comes to much the same thing, I suppose—he flourished and grew.”

“I wonder,” said Lucy, somewhat wistfully,

“if that is really so? Certainly it is since he has been at school that he has grown so much.” Jock all this time fidgeted about from one leg to another with unutterable darkness upon his brow, could any one have seen it. There are few things so irritating, especially at his age, as to be thus discussed over one’s own head.

“My dear Lucy,” said Lady Randolph, “don’t you remember some one says—who was it, I wonder? it sounds like one of those dreadfully clever French sayings that are always so much to the point—about the advantages of a little wholesome neglect?”

“Can neglect ever be wholesome? Oh, I don’t think so—I can’t think so—at least with children.”

“It is precisely children that are meant,” said the elder Lady Randolph. But as she talked, sitting in the warm light of the fire, with her cup in her hand, feeling extremely comfortable, discoursing at her ease, and putting sharp arrows as if they had been pins into the heart of Lucy, Sir Tom’s large footsteps became audible coming through the great drawing-room, which was dark. The very sound of him was cheerful as he came in, and he brought the scent of fresh night air, cold but delightful, with him. He passed

by Lucy's chair and said, "How is the little 'un?" laying a kind hand upon her head.

"Oh, better. I am sure he is better. Aunt Randolph thinks——"

"I am giving Lucy a lecture," said Lady Randolph, "and telling her she must not shut herself up with that child. He'll get on all the better if he is not coddled too much."

Sir Tom made no reply, but came to the fire, and drew a chair into the cheerful glow. "You are all in the dark," he said, "but the fire is pleasant this cold night. Well, now that you are thawed, what news have you brought us out of the world? We are two hermits, Lucy and I. We forget what kind of language you speak. We have a little sort of talk of our own which answers common needs about babies and so forth, but we should like to hear what you are discoursing about, just for a change."

"There is no such thing as a world just now," said Lady Randolph, "there are nothing but country-houses. Society is all broken up into little bits, as you know as well as I do. One gleans a little here and a little there, and one carries it about like a basket of eggs."

"Jock has a world, and it is quite entire," said Sir Tom, with his cordial laugh. "No

breaking up into little bits there. If you want a society that knows its own opinions, and will stick to them through thick and thin, I can tell you where to find it; and to see how it holds together and sits square whatever happens——”

Here there came a sort of falsetto growl from Jock's corner, where he was blushing in the fire-light. “It's because you were once a fellow yourself, and know all about it.”

“So it is, Jock; you are right, as usual,” said Sir Tom; “I was once a fellow myself, and now I'm an old fellow, and growing duller. Turn out your basket of eggs, Aunt Randolph, and let us know what is going on. Where did you come from last—the Mulberrys? Come; there must have been some pretty pickings of gossip there.”

“You shall have it all in good time. I am not going to run myself dry the first hour. I want to know about yourselves, and when you are going to give up this honeymooning. I expected to have met all sorts of people here.”

“Yes,” said Sir Tom, and then he burst forth in a laugh, “La Forno-Populo and a few others; but as little Tom is not quite up to visitors, we have put them off till Easter.”

“La Forno-Populo!” said Lady Randolph in a voice of dismay.

“Why not?” said Sir Tom. “She wrote and offered herself. I thought she might find it a doubtful pleasure, but if she likes it— However, you may make yourself easy, nobody is coming,” he added, with a certain jar of impatience in his tone.

“Well, Tom, I must say I am very glad of that,” Lady Randolph said gravely—and then there was a pause. “I doubt whether Lucy would have liked her,” she added, after a moment. Then with another interval, “I think, Lucy, my love, after that nice cup of tea, and my first sight of you, that I will go to my own room. I like a little rest before dinner—you know my lazy way.”

“And it’s getting ridiculously dark in this room,” Sir Tom said, kicking a footstool out of the way. This little impatient movement was like one of those expletives that seem to relieve a man’s mind, and both the ladies understood it as such, and knew that he was angry. Lucy, as she rose from her tea-table to attend upon her visitor, herself in a confused and painful mood, and vexed with what had been said to her, thought her husband was irritated by his aunt, and felt much sympathy with him, and anxiety to conduct Lady Randolph to her room before it should go

any further. But the elder lady understood it very differently. She went away, followed by Lucy through the great drawing-room, where a solitary lamp had been placed on a table to show the way. It had been the Dowager's own house in her day, and she did not require any guidance to her room. Nor did she detain Lucy after the conventional visit to see that all was comfortable.

"That I haven't the least doubt of," Lady Randolph said, "and I am at home, you know, and will ask for anything I want; but I must have my nap before dinner; and do you go and talk to your husband."

Lucy could not resist one glance into the nursery, where little Tom, a little languid but so much better, was sitting on his nurse's knee before the fire, amused by those little fables about his fingers and toes which are the earliest of all dramatic performances. The sight of him thus content, and the sound of his laugh, was sweet to her in her anxiety. She ran downstairs again without disturbing him, closing so carefully the double doors that shut him out from all draughts, not without a wondering doubt as she did so whether it was true perhaps that she was "coddling" him, and if there was such a

thing as wholesome neglect. She went quickly through the dim drawing-room to the warm ruddy flush of firelight that shone between the curtains from the smaller room, thinking nothing less than to find her husband, who was fond of an hour's repose in that kindly light before dinner. She had got to her old place in front of the fire before she perceived that Sir Tom's tall shadow was no longer there. Lucy uttered a little exclamation of disappointment, and then she perceived remorsefully another shadow, not like Sir Tom's, the long weedy boyish figure of her brother against the warm light.

"But you are here, Jock," she said, advancing to him. Jock took hold of her arm, as he was so fond of doing.

"I shall never have you, now *she* has come," Jock said.

"Why not, dear? You were never fond of Lady Randolph—you don't know how good and kind she is. It is only when you like people that you know how nice they are," Lucy said, all unconscious that a deeper voice than hers had announced that truth.

"Then I shall never know, for I don't like her," said Jock, uncompromising. "You'll have to sit and gossip with her when you're not in

the nursery, and I shall have no time to tell you, for the holidays last only a month."

"But you can tell me everything in a month, you silly boy; and if we can't have our walks, Jock (for it's cold), there is one place where she will never come," said Lucy, upon which Jock turned away with an exclamation of impatience.

His sister put her hand on his shoulder and looked reproachfully in his face.

"You too! You used to like it. You used to come and toss him up and make him laugh——"

"Oh don't, Lucy! can't you see? So I would again, if he were like that. How you can bear it!" said the boy, bursting away from her. And then Jock returned very much ashamed and horror-stricken, and took the hand that dropped by her side, and clumsily patted and kissed it, and held it between his own, looking penitently, wistfully, in her face all the while, but not knowing what to say.

Lucy stood looking down into the glowing fire, with her head drooping and an air of utter dejection in her little gentle figure. "Do you think he looks so bad as that?" she said in a broken voice.

"Oh no, no; that is not what I mean," the

boy cried. "It's—the little chap is not so jolly; he's—a little cross; or else he's forgotten me. I suppose it's that. He wouldn't look at me when I ran up. He's so little, one oughtn't to mind, but it made me——your baby, Lucy! and the little beggar cried and wouldn't look at me."

"Is that all?" said Lucy. She only half believed him, but she pretended to be deceived. She gave a little trembling laugh, and laid her head for a moment upon Jock's boyish breast, where his heart was beating high with a passion of sorrow and tender love. "Sometimes," she said, leaning against him, "sometimes I think I shall die. I can't live to see anything happen to him: and sometimes—— But he is ever so much better; don't you think he looks almost himself?" she said, raising her head hurriedly, and interrogating the scarcely visible face with her eyes.

"Looks! I don't see much difference in his looks, if he wouldn't be so cross," said Jock, lying boldly, but with a tremor, for he was not used to it. And then he said hurriedly, "But there's that clergyman, the father of the fellow on the foundation. I've found out all about him. I must tell you, Lucy. He is the very man.

There is no call to think about it or put off any longer. What a thing it would be if he could have it by Christmas! I have got all the particulars—they look as if they were just made for us," Jock cried.

## CHAPTER X.

### LUCY'S ADVISERS.

LADY RANDOLPH found her visit dull. It is true that there had been no guests to speak of on previous Christmases since Sir Tom's marriage ; but the house had been more cheerful, and Lucy had been ready to drive, or walk, or call, or go out to the festivities around. But now she was absorbed by the nursing, and never liked to be an hour out of call. The Dowager put up with it as long as she was able. She did not say anything more on the subject for some days. It was not, indeed, until she had been a week at the Hall that, being disturbed by the appeals of Lucy as to whether she did not think baby was looking better than when she came, she burst forth at last. They were sitting by themselves in the hour after dinner when ladies have the drawing-room all to themselves. It is supposed

by young persons in novels to be a very dreary interval, but to the great majority of women it is a pleasant moment. The two ladies sat before the pleasant fire; Lucy with some fleecy white wool in her lap with which she was knitting something for her child; Lady Randolph with a screen interposed between her and the fire, doing nothing, an operation which she always performed gracefully and comfortably. It could not be said that the gentlemen were lingering over their wine. Jock had retired to the library, where he was working through all the long-collected literary stores of the Randolph family, with an instinctive sense that his presence in the drawing-room was not desired. Sir Tom had business to do, or else he was tired of the domestic calm. The ladies had been sitting for some time in silence when Lady Randolph suddenly broke forth—

“ You know what I said to you the first evening, Lucy? I have not said a word on the subject since—of course I didn't come down here to enjoy your hospitality and then to find fault.”

“ Oh, Aunt Randolph! don't speak of hospitality; it is your own house.”

“ My dear, it is very pretty of you to say so. I hope I am not the sort of person to take advantage of it. But I feel a sort of responsi-

bility, seeing it was I that brought you together first. Lucy, I must tell you. You are not doing what you ought by Tom. Here he is, a middle-aged man, you know, and one of the first in the county. People look to him for a great many things: he is the member: he is a great land-owner: he is (thanks to you) very well off. And here is Christmas, and not a visitor in the house but myself. Oh, there's Jock! a schoolboy home for his holidays—that does not count; not a single dinner that I can hear of——”

“Yes, aunt, on the 6th,” said Lucy, with humility.

“On the 6th, and it is now the 27th! and no fuss at all made about Christmas. My dear, you needn't tell me it's a bore. I know it is a bore—everywhere wherever one goes; still, everybody does it. It is just a part of one's responsibilities. You don't go to balls in Lent, and you stand on your heads, so to speak, at Christmas. The country expects it of you; and it is always a mistake to take one's own way in such matters. You should have had, in the first place,” said Lady Randolph, counting on her fingers, “your house full; in the second, a ball, to which everybody should have been asked. On these occasions no one that could possibly be imagined to

be gentlefolk should be left out. I would even stretch a point—doctors, and lawyers, and so forth, go without saying, and those big brewers, you know, I always took in; and some people go as far as the ‘vet.,’ as they call him. He was a very objectionable person in my day, and that was where I drew the line; then three or four dinners at the least.”

“But, Aunt Randolph, how could we when baby is so poorly——”

“What has baby to do with it, Lucy? You don’t have the child down to receive your guests. With the door of his nursery shut to keep out the noise (if you think it necessary: I shouldn’t think it would matter), what harm would it do him? He would never be a bit the wiser, poor little dear. Yes, I dare say your heart would be with him many a time when you were elsewhere; but you must not think of yourself.”

“I did not mean to do so, aunt. I thought little Tom was my first duty.”

“Now, I should have thought, my dear,” said the Dowager, smiling blandly, “that it would have been big Tom who answered to that description.”

“But, Tom——” Lucy paused, not knowing in what shape to put so obvious a truth, “he

is like me," she said. "He is far, far more anxious than he lets you see. It is his—duty too."

"A great many other things are his duty as well; besides, there is so much, especially in a social point of view, which the man never sees till his wife points it out. That's one of the uses of a woman. She must keep up her husband's popularity, don't you see? You must never let it be said: 'Oh, Sir Tom! he is all very well in Parliament, but he does nothing for the county.'"

"I never thought of that," said Lucy, with dismay.

"But you must learn to think of it, my love. Never mind, this is the first Christmas since the election. But one dinner, and nothing else done, not so much as a magic lantern in the village! I do assure you, my dearest girl, you are very much to blame."

"I am very sorry," said Lucy, with a startled look, "but, dear aunt, little Tom——"

"My dear Lucy! I am sure you don't wish everybody to get sick of that poor child's very name."

Lucy sprang up from her chair at this outrage; she could not bear any more. A flush of

almost fury came upon her face. She went up to the mantelpiece, which was a very fine one of carved wood, and leant her head upon it. She did not trust herself to reply.

“Now, I know what you are thinking,” said Lady Randolph blandly. “You are saying to yourself, that horrid old woman, who never had a child, how can she know?—and I don’t suppose I do,” said the clever Dowager pathetically. “All that sweetness has been denied to me. I have never had a little creature that was all mine. But when I was your age, Lucy, and far older than you, I would have given anything—almost my life—to have had a child.”

Lucy melted in a moment, threw herself down upon the hearthrug upon her knees, and took Lady Randolph’s hands in her own and kissed them.

“Oh, dear aunt, dear aunt!” she cried, “to think I should have gone on so about little Tom and never remembered that you—— But we are all your children,” she said, in the innocence and fervour of her heart.

“Yes, my love.” Lady Randolph freed one of her hands and put it up with her handkerchief to her cheek. As a matter of fact she did not regret it now, but felt that a woman when

she is growing old is really much more able to look after her own comforts when she has no children ; and yet, when she remembered how she had been bullied on the subject, and all the reproaches that had been addressed to her as if it were her fault, perhaps there was something like a tear. "That is why I venture to say many things to you that I would not otherwise. Tom, indeed, is too old to have been my son ; but I have felt, Lucy, as if I had a daughter in you." Then shaking off this little bit of sentiment with a laugh, the Dowager raised Lucy and kissed her and put her into a chair by her own side.

"Since we are about it," she said, "there is one other thing I should like to talk to you about. Of course your husband knows a great deal more of the world than you do, Lucy ; but it is perhaps better that he should not decide altogether who is to be asked. Men have such strange notions. If people are amusing it is all they think of. Well, now, there is that Contessa di Forno-Populo. I would not have her, Lucy, if I were you."

"But it was she who was the special person," said Lucy in amaze. "The others were to come to meet her. She is an old friend."

"Oh, I know all about the old friendship,"

said Lady Randolph. "I think Tom should be ashamed of himself. He knows that in other houses, where the mistress knows more about the world. Yes, yes, she is an old friend. All the more reason, my dear, why you should have as little to say to her as possible; they are never to be reckoned upon. Didn't you hear what he called her? *La Forno-Populo*? Englishmen never talk of a lady like that if they have any great respect for her; but it can't be denied that this lady has a great deal of charm. And I would just keep her at arm's length, Lucy, if I were you."

"Dear Aunt Randolph, why should I do that?" said Lucy gravely. "If she is Tom's friend, she must always be welcome here. I do not know her, therefore I can only welcome her for my husband's sake; but that is reason enough. You must not ask me to do anything that is against Tom."

"Against Tom! I think you are a little goose, Lucy, though you are so sensible. Is it not all for his sake that I am talking? I want you to see more of the world, not to shut yourself up here in the nursery entirely on his account. If you don't understand that, then words have no meaning."

“ I do understand it, aunt,” said Lucy meekly. “ Don’t be angry; but why should I be disagreeable to Tom’s friend? The only thing I am afraid of is, should she not speak English. My French is so bad——”

“ Oh, your French will do very well; and you will take your own way, my dear,” said the elder lady, getting up. “ You all do, you young people. The opinion of others never does any good; and as Tom does not seem to be coming, I think I shall take my way to bed. Good-night, Lucy. Remember what I said, at all events, about the magic lantern. And if you are wise you will have as little to do as possible with La Forno-Populo as you can—and there you have my two pieces of advice.”

Lucy was disturbed a little by her elder’s counsel, both in respect to the foreign lady—whom, however, she simply supposed Lady Randolph did not like—and in regard to her own nursery tastes and avoidance of society; could that be why Tom sat so much longer in the dining-room and did not come in to talk to his aunt? She began to think with a little ache in her heart, and to remember that in her great preoccupation with the child he had been left to spend many evenings alone, and that he no

longer complained of this. She stood up in front of the fire and pressed her hot forehead to the mantel-shelf. How was a woman to know what to do? Was not he that was most helpless and had most need of her the one to devote her time to? There was not a thought in her that was disloyal to Sir Tom. But what if he were to form the habit of doing without her society? This was an idea that filled her with a vague dread. Some one came in through the great drawing-room as she stood thinking, and she turned round eagerly, supposing that it was her husband; but it was only Jock, who had been on the watch to hear Lady Randolph go upstairs.

“I never see you at all now, Lucy,” cried Jock. “I never have a chance but in the holidays, and now they’re half over, and we have not had one good talk. And what about poor Mr. Churchill, Lucy? I thought he was the very man for you. He has got about a dozen children and no money. Somebody else pays for Churchill—that’s the fellow I told you of that’s on the foundation. I shouldn’t have found out all that, and gone and asked questions and got myself thought an inquisitive beggar, if it hadn’t been for your sake.”

“Oh, Jock, I'm sure I am much obliged to you,” said Lucy dolefully; “and I am so sorry for the poor gentleman. It must be dreadful to have so many children and not to be able to give them everything they require.”

At this speech, which was uttered with something between impatience and despair, and which made no promise of any help or succour, her brother regarded her with a mixture of anger and disappointment.

“Is that all about it, Lucy?” he said.

“Oh no, Jock! I am sure you are right, dear. I know I ought to bestir myself and do something, but only—— How much do you think it would take to make them comfortable? Oh, Jock, I wish that papa had put it all into somebody's hands, to be done like business—— somebody that had nothing else to think of!”

“What have you to think of, Lucy?” said the boy seriously, in the superiority of his youth. “I suppose, you know, you are just too well off. You can't understand what it is to be like that. You get angry at people for not being happy; you don't want to be disturbed.” He paused remorsefully, and cast a glance at her, melting in spite of himself, for Lucy did not look too well off. Her soft brow was contracted a little;

there was a faint quiver upon her lip. "If you really want to know," Jock said, "people can live and get along when they have about five hundred a year. That is, as far as I can make out. If you gave them that, they would think it awful luck."

"I wish I could give them all of it, and be done with it!"

"I don't see much good that would do. It would be two rich people in place of one, and the two would not be so grand as you. That would not have done for father at all. He liked you to be a great heiress, and everybody to wonder at you, and then to give your money away like a queen. I like it too," said Jock, throwing up his head; "it satisfies the imagination: it is a kind of a fairy tale."

Lucy shook her head.

"He never thought how hard it would be upon me. A woman is never so well off as a man. Oh, if it had been you, Jock, and I only just your sister."

"Talking does not bring us any nearer a settlement," said Jock, with some impatience. "When will you do it, Lucy? Have you got to speak to old Rushton, or write to old Chervil, or what? or can't you just draw them a cheque?"

I suppose about ten thousand or so would be enough. And it is as easy to do it at one time as another. Why not to-morrow, Lucy? and then you would have it off your mind."

This proposal took away Lucy's breath. She thought with a gasp of Sir Tom and the look with which he would regard her—the laugh, the amused incredulity. He would not be unkind, and her right to do it was quite well established and certain. But she shrank within herself when she thought how he would look at her, and her heart jumped into her throat as she realised that perhaps he might not laugh only. How could she stand before him and carry her own way in opposition to his? Her whole being trembled even with the idea of conflict. "Oh, Jock, it is not just so easily managed as that," she said, faltering; "there are several things to think of. I will have to let the trustees know, and it must all be calculated."

"There is not much need for calculation," said Jock; "that is just about it. Five per cent is what you get for money. You had better send the cheque for it, Lucy, and then let the old duffers know of it afterwards. One would think you were afraid."

"Oh no," said Lucy, with a slight shiver,

“I am not afraid.” And then she added, with growing hesitation, “I must—speak to—— Oh! Is it you, Tom?” She made a sudden start from Jock’s side, who was standing close by her, argumentative and eager, and whose bewildered spectatorship of her guilty surprise and embarrassment she was conscious of through all.

“Yes, it is I,” said Sir Tom, putting his hand upon her shoulders; “you must have been up to some mischief, Jock and you, or you would not look so frightened. What is the secret?” he said, with his genial laugh. But when he looked from Jock, astonished but resentful and lowering, to Lucy, all trembling and pale with guilt, even Sir Tom, who was not suspicious, was startled. His little Lucy! What had she been plotting that made her look so scared at his appearance? Or was it something that had been told to her—some secret accusation against himself? This startled Sir Tom also a little, and it was with a sudden gravity, not unmingled with resentment, that he added, “Come! I mean to know what it is.”

## CHAPTER XI.

### AN INNOCENT CONSPIRACY.

“It was only something that Jock was saying,” said Lucy; “but, Tom, I will tell you another time. I wish you had come in before Lady Randolph went upstairs. I think she was a little disappointed to have only me.”

“Did she share Jock’s secret?” Sir Tom said, with a keen look of inquiry. It is perhaps one advantage in the dim light which fashion delights in, that it is less easy to scrutinise the secrets of a face.

“We are all a little put wrong when you do not come in,” said Lucy. The cunning which weakness finds refuge in when it has to defend itself came to her aid. “Jock is shy when you are not here. He thinks he bores Lady Randolph; and so we ladies are left to our own devices.”

“Jock must not be so sensitive,” Sir Tom said; but he was not satisfied. It occurred to him suddenly (for schoolboys are terrible gossips) that the boy might have heard something which he had been repeating to Lucy. Nothing could have been more unlikely, had he thought of it, than that Jock should carry tales on such a subject. But we do not stop to argue out matters when our own self-regard is in question. He looked at the two with a doubtful and suspicious eye.

“He will get over it as he grows older,” said Lucy; but she gave her brother a look which to Sir Tom seemed one of warning, and he was irritated by it; he looked from one to another and he laughed; but not with the genial laugh which was his best known utterance.

“You are prodigiously on your guard,” he said. “I suppose you have your reasons for it. Have you been confiding the Mason’s secret or something of that awful character to her, Jock?”

“Why shouldn’t I tell him?” cried Jock, with great impatience. “What is the use of making all those signs? It’s nothing of the sort. It’s only I’ve heard of somebody that is poor—somebody she ought to know of—the sort of thing that is meant in father’s will.”

“Oh!” said Sir Tom. It was the simplest of exclamations, but it meant much. He was partially relieved that it was not gossip, but yet more gravely annoyed than if it had been.

Lucy made haste to interpose.

“I will tell you afterwards,” she said. “If I made signs, as Jock said, it was only that I might tell it you, Tom, myself, when there was more time.”

“I am at no loss for time,” said Sir Tom, placing himself in the vacant chair. The others were both standing, as became this accidental moment before bedtime. And Lucy had been on thorns to get away, even before her husband appeared. She had wanted to escape from the discussion even with Jock. She had wanted to steal into the nursery and see that her boy was asleep, to feel his little forehead with her soft hand and make sure there was no fever. To be betrayed into a prolonged and agitating discussion now was very provoking, very undesirable; and Lucy had grown rather cowardly and anxious to push away from her, as far as she could, everything that did not belong to the moment.

“Tom,” she said, a little tremulously, “I wish you would put it off till to-morrow. I am—rather sleepy; it is nearly eleven o’clock, and I

always run in to see how little Tom is going on. Besides," she added, with a little anxiety which was quite fictitious, "it is keeping Fletcher up——"

"I am not afraid of Fletcher, Lucy."

"Oh! but I am," she said. "I will tell you about it to-morrow. There is nothing in the least settled, only Jock thought——"

"Settled!" Sir Tom said, with a curious look. "No; I hope not."

"Oh! nothing at all settled," said Lucy. She stood restlessly, now on one foot now on the other, eager for flight. She did not even observe the implied authority in this remark, at which Jock pricked up his ears with incipient offence. "And Jock ought to be in bed—oh, yes, Jock, you ought. I am sure you are not allowed to sit up so late at school. Come now, there's a good boy—and I will just run and see how baby is."

She put her hand on her brother's arm to take him away with her, but Jock hung back, and Sir Tom interposed, "Now that I have just settled myself for a chat, you had better leave Jock with me at least, Lucy. Run away to your baby, that is all right. Jock and I will entertain each other. I respect his youth, you see, and

don't try to seduce him into a cigar—you should be thankful to me for that.”

“If I was not in sixth form,” said Jock sharply, nettled by this indignity, “I should smoke; but it is bad form when you are high up in school. In the holidays I don't mind,” he added, with careless grandeur, upon which Sir Tom, mollified, laughed (as Lucy felt) like himself.

“Off duty, eh?” he said; “that's a very fine sentiment, Jock. You may be sure it's bad form to do anything you have promised not to do. You will say that sounds like a copy-book. Come now, Lucy, are not you going, little woman? Do you want to have your share in the moralities?”

For this sudden change had somehow quenched Lucy's desire both to inspect the baby and get to bed. But what could she do? She looked very earnestly at Jock as she bade him good-night, but neither could she shake his respect for her husband by giving him any warning, nor offend her husband by any appearance of secret intelligence with Jock. Poor little Lucy went away after this through the stately rooms and up the grand staircase with a great tremor in her heart. There could not be a life more guarded and happy than hers had been—full of

wealth, full of love, not a crumpled rose-leaf to disturb her comfort. But as she stole along the dim corridor to the nursery her heart was beating full of all the terrors that make other hearts to ache. She was afraid for the child's life, which was the worst of all, and looked with a suppressed yet terrible panic into the dark future which contained she knew not what for him. And she was afraid of her husband, the kindest man in the world, not knowing how he might take the discovery he had just made, fearing to disclose her mind to him, finding herself guilty in the mere idea of hiding anything from him. And she was afraid of Jock, that he would irritate Sir Tom, or be irritated by him, or that some wretched breach or quarrel might arise between these two. Jock was not an ordinary boy; there was no telling how he might take any reproof that might be addressed to him—perhaps with the utmost reasonableness, perhaps with a rapid defiance. Lady Randolph thus, though no harm had befallen her, had come into the usual heritage of humanity, and was as anxious and troubled as most of us are; though she was so happy and well off. She was on thorns to know what was passing in the room she had just left.

This was all that passed. Jock, standing up against the mantelpiece, looked down somewhat lowering upon Sir Tom in the easy-chair. He expected to be questioned, and had made up his mind, though with great indignation at the idea that any one should find fault with Lucy, to take the whole blame upon himself. That Lucy should not be free to carry out her duty as seemed to her best was to Jock intolerable. He had put his boyish faith in her all his life. Even since the time, a very early one, when Jock had felt himself much cleverer than Lucy; even when he had been obliged to make up his mind that Lucy was not clever at all—he had still believed in her. She had a mission in the world which separated her from other women. Nobody else had ever had the same thing to do. Many people had dispensed charities and founded hospitals, but Lucy's office in the world was of a different description—and Jock had faith in her power to do it. To see her wavering was trouble to him, and the discovery he had just made of something beneath the surface—a latent opposition in her husband which she plainly shrank from encountering—gave the boy a shock from which it was not easy to recover. He had always liked Sir Tom; but if—— One thing,

however, was apparent, if there was any blame, anything to find fault with, it was he, Jock, and not Lucy, that must bear that blame.

“So, Jock, Lucy thinks you should be in bed. When do they put out your lights at school? In my time we were up to all manner of tricks. I remember a certain dark lantern that was my joy; but that was in old Keate’s time, you know, who never trusted the fellows. You are under a better rule now.”

This took away Jock’s breath, who had been prepared for a sterner interrogation. He answered with a sudden blush, but with the rallying of all his forces: “I light them again sometimes. It’s hard on a fellow, don’t you think, sir, when he’s not sleepy and has a lot to do?”

“I never had much experience of that,” said Sir Tom. “We were always sleepy, and never did anything in my time. It was for larking, I’m afraid, that we wanted light. And so it is seen on me, Jock. You will be a fellow of your college, whereas I——”

“I don’t think so,” said Jock generously. “That construe you gave me, don’t you remember, last half? MTutor says it is capital. He says he couldn’t have done it so well. Of course, that is his modest way,” the boy added, “for

everybody knows there isn't such another scholar ; but that's what he says."

Sir Tom laughed, and a slight suffusion of colour appeared on his face. He was pleased with this unexpected applause. At five-and-forty, after knocking about the world for years, and "never opening a book," as people say, to have given a good "construe" is a feather in one's cap. "To be second to your tutor is all a man has to hope for," he said, with that mellow laugh which it was so pleasant to hear. "I hope I know my place, Jock. We had no such godlike beings in my time. Old Puck, as we used to call him, was my tutor. He had a red nose, which was the chief feature in his character. He looked upon us all as his natural enemies, and we paid him back with interest. Did I ever tell of that time when we were going to Ascot in a cab, four of us, and he caught sight of the turn-out?"

"I don't think so," said Jock, with a little hesitation. He remembered every detail of this story, which indeed Sir Tom had told him perhaps more than once ; for in respect to such legends the best of us repeat ourselves. Many were the thoughts in the boy's mind as he stood against the mantelpiece and looked down upon

the man before him, going over with much relish the tale of boyish mischief—the delight of the urchins and the pedagogue's discomfiture. Sir Tom threw himself back in his chair with a peal of joyous laughter.

“Jove! I think I can see him now, with the corners of his mouth all dropped, and his nose like a beacon,” he cried. Jock meanwhile looked down upon him very gravely, though he smiled in courtesy. He was a different manner of boy from anything Sir Tom could ever have been, and he wondered, as young creatures will, over the little world of mystery and knowledge which was shut up within the elder man. What things he had done in his life—what places he had seen! He had lived among savages, and fought his way, and seen death and life. Jock, only on the threshold, gazed at him with a curious mixture of awe and wonder and kind contempt. He would himself rather look down upon a fellow (he thought) who did that sort of practical joke now. MTutor would regard such an individual as a natural curiosity. And yet here was this man who had seen so much, and done so much, who ought to have profited by the long results of time, and grown to such superiority and mental elevation—here was he, turning back

with delight to the schoolboy's trick. It filled Jock with a great and compassionate wonder. But he was a very civil boy. He was one who could not bear to hurt a fellow-creature's feelings, even those of an old duffer whose recollections were all of the bygone ages. So he did his best to laugh. And Sir Tom enjoyed his own joke so much that he did not know that it was from the lips only that his young companion's laugh came. He got up and patted Jock on the shoulders with the utmost benevolence when this pastime was done.

"They don't indulge in that sort of fooling nowadays," he said. "So much the better—though I don't know that it did us much harm. Now, come along, let us go to bed, according to my lady's orders. We must all, you know, do what Lucy tells us in this house."

Jock obeyed, feeling somewhat "shut up," as he called it, in a sort of blank of confused discomfiture. Sir Tom had the best of it, by whatever means he attained that end. The boy had intended to offer himself a sacrifice, to brave anything that an angry man could say to him, for Lucy's sake, and at the same time to die if necessary for Lucy's right to carry out her father's will and accomplish her mission uninterrupted and

untrammelled. When, lo! Sir Tom had taken to telling him schoolboy stories, and sent him to bed with good-humoured kindness, without leaving him the slightest opening either to defend Lucy or take blame upon himself. He was half angry, and humbled in his own esteem, but there was nothing for it but to submit. Sir Tom, for his part, did not go to bed. He went and smoked a lonely cigar, and his face lost its genial smile. The light of it, indeed, disappeared altogether under a cloud, as he sat gravely over his fire and puffed the smoke away. He had the air of a man who had a task to do which was not congenial to him. "Poor little soul," he said to himself. He could not bear to vex her. There was nothing in the world that he would have grudged to his wife. Any luxury, any adornment that he could have procured for her he would have jumped at. But it was his fate to be compelled to oppose and subdue her instead. The only thing was to do it quickly and decisively, since done it must be. If she had been a warrior worthy of his steel, a woman who would have defended herself and held her own, it would have been so much more easy; but it was not without a compunction that Sir Tom thought of the disproportion of their forces, of the soft and compliant creature who had

never raised her will against his or done other than accept his suggestions and respond to his guidance. He remembered how Lucy had stuck to her colours before her marriage, and how she had vanquished the unwilling guardians who regarded what they thought the squandering of her money with a consternation and fury that were beyond bounds. He had thought it highly comic at the time, and even now there passed a gleam of humour over his face at the recollection. He could not deny himself a smile when he thought it all over. She had worsted her guardians, and thrown away her money triumphantly, and Sir Tom had regarded the whole as an excellent joke. But the recollection of this did not discourage him now. He had no thought that Lucy would stand out against him. It might vex her, however, dear little woman. No doubt she and Jock had been making up some fine Quixotic plans between them, and probably it would be a shock to her when her husband interfered. He had got to be so fond of his little wife, and his heart was so kind, that he could not bear the idea of vexing Lucy. But still it would have to be done. He rose up at last and threw away the end of his cigar with a look of vexation and trouble. It was necessary, but it was a

nuisance, however. "If it were done when 'tis done, then 'twere well it were done quickly," he said to himself; then laughed again, as he took his way upstairs, at the over-significance of the words. He was not going to murder anybody; only when the moment proved favourable, for once and only once, seeing it was inevitable, he had to bring under lawful authority—an easy task—the gentle little feminine creature who was his wife.

## CHAPTER XII.

### THE FIRST STRUGGLE.

LUCY knew nothing of this till the next forenoon after breakfast, and after the many morning occupations which a lady has in her own house. She looked wistfully at both her brother and her husband when they met at table, and it was a great consolation to her, and lightening of her heart, when she perceived that they were quite at ease with each other ; but still she was burning with curiosity to know what had passed. Sir Tom had not said a word. He had been just as usual, not even looking a consciousness of the unexplained question between them. She was glad and yet half sorry that all was about to blow over, and to be as if it had not been. After going so far, perhaps it would have been better that it had gone farther and that the matter had been settled. This she said to herself in the

security of a respite, believing that it had passed away from Sir Tom's mind. She wanted to know and yet she was afraid to ask, for her heart revolted against asking questions of Jock which might betray to him the fear of a possible quarrel. After she had superintended little Tom's toilet, and watched him go out for his walk (for the weather was very mild for the time of the year), and seen Mrs. Freshwater, the housekeeper, and settled about the dinner, always with a little quiver of anxiety in her heart, she met Jock by a happy chance, just as she was about to join Lady Randolph in the drawing-room. She seized his arm with energy, and drew him within the door of the library; but after she had done this with an eagerness not to be disguised, Lucy suddenly remembered all that it was inexpedient for her to betray to Jock. Accordingly she stopped short, as it were, on the threshold, and instead of saying as she had intended, "What did he say to you?" dropped down into the routine question, "Where are you going—were you going out?"

"I shall some time, I suppose. What do you grip a fellow's arm for like that? and then when I thought you had something important to say to me, only asking am I going out."

“Yes, dear,” said Lucy, recovering herself with an effort. “You don’t take enough exercise. I wish you would not be always among the books.”

“Stuff, Lucy!” said Jock.

“I am sure Tom thinks the same. He was telling me—now didn’t he say something to you about it last night?”

“That’s all bosh,” said the boy. “And if you want to know what he said to me last night, he just said nothing at all, but told me old stories of school that I’ve heard a hundred times. These old d—— fellows” (Jock did not swear; he was going to say duffers, that was all) “always talk like that. One would think they had not had much fun in their life when they are always turning back upon school,” Jock added, with fine sarcasm.

“Oh, only stories about school!” said Lucy, with extreme relief. But the next moment she was not quite so sure that she was comfortable about this entire ignoring of a matter which Sir Tom had seemed to think so grave. “What sort of stories?” she said dreamily, pursuing her own thoughts without much attention to the answer.

“Oh, that old stuff about Ascot and about

the old master that stopped them. It isn't much. I know it," said Jock disrespectfully, "as well as I know my a, b, c."

"It is very rude of you to say so, Jock."

"Perhaps it is rude," the boy replied, with candour ; but he did not further explain himself, and Lucy, to veil her mingled relief and disquietude, dismissed him with an exhortation to go out.

"You read and read," she cried, glad to throw off a little excitement in this manner, though she really felt very little anxiety on the subject, "till you will be all brains and nothing else. I wish you would use your legs a little too." And then, with a little affectionate push away from her, she left him in undisturbed possession of his books, and the morning, which, fine as it was, was not bright enough to tempt him away from them.

Then Lucy pursued her way to the drawing-room ; but she had not gone many steps before she met her husband, who stopped and asked her a question or two. Had the boy gone out ? It was so fine, it would do him good, poor little beggar ; and where was her ladyship going ? When he heard she was going to join the Dowager, Sir Tom smilingly took her hand and drew

it within his own. "Then come here with me for a minute first," he said. And, strange to say, Lucy had no fear. She allowed him to have his way, thinking it was to show her something, perhaps to ask her advice on some small matter. He took her into a little room he had, full of trophies of his travels, a place more distinctively his own than any other in the house. When he had closed the door a faint little thrill of alarm came over her. She looked up at him wondering, inquiring. Sir Tom took her by her arms and drew her towards him in the full light of the window. "Come and let me look at you, Lucy," he said. "I want to see in your eyes what it is that makes you afraid of me."

She met his eyes with great bravery and self-command, but nothing could save her from the nervous quiver which he felt as he held her, or from the tell-tale ebb and flow of the blood from her face. "I—I am not afraid of you, Tom."

"Then have you ceased to trust me, Lucy? How is it that you discuss the most important matters with Jock, who is only a boy, and leave me out? You do not think that can be agreeable to me."

"Tom," she said; then stopped short, her voice being interrupted by the fluttering of her heart.

“I told you: you are afraid. What have I ever done to make my wife afraid of me?” he said.

“Oh Tom, it is not that! it is only that I felt—there has never been anything said, and you have always done all, and more than all, that I wished; but I have felt that you were opposed to me in one thing. I may be wrong, perhaps,” she added, looking up at him suddenly with a catching of her breath.

Sir Tom did not say she was wrong. He was very kind, but very grave. “In that case,” he said, “Lucy, my love, don’t you think it would have been better to speak to me about it, and ascertain what were my objections, and why I was opposed to you, rather than turn without a word to another instead of me?”

“Oh!” cried Lucy, “I could not. I was a coward. I could not bear to make sure. To stand against you, how could I do it? But if you will hear me out, Tom, I never, never turned to another. Oh, what strange words to say! It was not another. It was Jock, only Jock; but I did not turn even to him. It was he who brought it forward, and I—— Now that we have begun to talk about it, and it cannot be escaped,” cried Lucy, with sudden nervous boldness, freeing herself from his hold, “I will own

everything to you, Tom. Yes, I was afraid. I would not, I could not do it, for I could feel that you were against it. You never said anything; is it necessary that you should speak for me to understand you? but I knew it all through. And to go against you and do something you did not like was more than I could face. I should have gone on for years, perhaps, and never had courage for it," she cried. She was tingling all over with excitement and desperate daring now.

"My darling," said Sir Tom, "it makes me happier to think that it was not me you were afraid of, but only of putting yourself in opposition to me; but still, Lucy, even that is not right, you know. Don't you think that it would be better that we should talk it over, and that I should show you my objections to this strange scheme you have in your head, and convince you——"

"Oh!" cried Lucy, stepping back a little and putting up her hands as if in self-defence, "that was what I was most frightened for."

"What, to be convinced?" he laughed; but his laugh jarred upon her in her excited state. "Well, that is not at all uncommon; but few people avow it so frankly," he said.

She looked up at him with appealing eyes. "Oh, Tom," she cried, "I fear you will not understand me now. I am not afraid to be convinced. I am afraid of what you will think when you know that I cannot be convinced. Now," she said, with a certain calm of despair, "I have said it all."

To her astonishment her husband replied by a sudden hug and a laugh. "Whether you are accessible to reason or not, you are always my dear little woman," he said. "I like best to have it out. Do you know, Lucy, that it is supposed your sex are all of that mind? You believe what you like, and the reason for your faith does not trouble you. You must not suppose that you are singular in that respect."

To this she listened without any response at all either in words or look, except, perhaps, a little lifting of her eyelids in faint surprise; for Lucy was not concerned about what was common to her sex. Nor did she take such questions at all into consideration. Therefore this speech sounded to her irrelevant; and so quick was Sir Tom's intelligence that, though he made it as a sort of conventional necessity, he saw that it was irrelevant too. It might have been all very well to address a clever woman who could have given

him back his reply in such words. But to Lucy's straightforward, simple, limited intellect such dialectics were altogether out of place. Her very want of capacity to understand them made them a disrespect to her which she had done nothing to deserve. He coloured in his quick sense of this, and sudden perception that his wife, in the limitation of her intellect and fine perfection of her moral nature, was such an antagonist as a man might well be alarmed to meet, more alarmed even than she generously was to displease him.

"I beg your pardon, Lucy," he said, "I was talking to you as if you were one of the ordinary people. All this must be treated between you and me on a different footing. I have a great deal more experience than you have, and I ought to know better. You must let me show you how it appears to me. You see I don't pretend not to know what the point was. I have felt for a long time that it was one that must be cleared up between you and me. I never thought of Jock coming in," he said, with a laugh. "That is quite a new and unlooked-for feature; but, begging his pardon, though he is a clever fellow, we will leave Jock out of the question. He can't be supposed to have much knowledge of the world.'

“No,” said Lucy, with a little suspicion. She did not quite see what this had to do with it, nor what course her husband was going to adopt, nor indeed at all what was to follow.

“Your father’s will was a very absurd one,” he said.

At this Lucy was slightly startled, but she said after a moment, “He did not think what hard things he was leaving me to do.”

“He did not think at all, it seems to me,” said Sir Tom; “so far as I can see, he merely amused himself by arranging the world after his fashion, and trying how much confusion he could make. I don’t mean to say anything unkind of him. I should like to have known him: he must have been a character. But he has left us a great deal of botheration. This particular thing, you know, that you are driving yourself crazy about is sheer absurdity, Lucy. Solomon himself could not do it,—and who are you, a little girl without any knowledge of the world, to see into people’s hearts, and decide whom it is safe to trust?”

“You are putting more upon me than poor papa did, Tom,” said Lucy, a little more cheerfully. “He never said, as we do in charities,

that it was to go to deserving people. I was never intended to see into their hearts. So long as they required it and got the money, that was all he wanted."

"Well, then, my dear," said Sir Tom, "if your father in his great sense and judgment wanted nothing but to get rid of the money, I wonder he did not tell you to stand upon Beachy Head or Dover Cliff on a certain day in every year and throw so much of it into the sea. To be sure," he added, with a laugh, "that would come to very much the same thing—for you can't annihilate money, you can only make it change hands—and the London roughs would soon have found out your days for this wise purpose and interrupted it somehow. But it would have been just as sensible. Poor little woman! Here I am beginning to argue, and abusing your poor father, whom, of course, you were fond of, and never so much as offering you a chair! There is something on every one of them, I believe. Here, my love, here is a seat for you," he said, displacing a box of curiosities and clearing a corner for her by the fire. But Lucy resisted quietly.

"Wouldn't it do another time, Tom?" she said with a little anxiety, "for Aunt Randolph is

all by herself, and she will wonder what has become of me; and baby will be coming back from his walk." Then she made a little pause and resumed again, folding her hands and raising her mild eyes to his face. "I am very sorry to go against you, Tom. I think I would rather lose all the money altogether. But there is just one thing—and oh, do not be angry!—I must carry out papa's will if I were to die!"

Her husband, who had begun to enter smilingly upon this discussion, with a certainty of having the best of it, and who had listened to her smilingly in her simple pleas for deferring the conversation—pleas which he was very willing to yield to—was so utterly taken by surprise at this sudden and most earnest statement that he could do nothing but stare at her, with a loud alarmed exclamation, "Lucy!" and a look of utter bewilderment in his face. But she stood this without flinching, not nervous, as many a woman might have been after delivering such a blow, but quite still, clasping her hands in each other, facing him with a desperate quietness. Lucy was not insensible to the tremendous nature of the utterance she had just made.

"This is surprising indeed, Lucy," cried Sir Tom. He grew quite pale in that sensation of

being disobeyed, which is one of the most disagreeable that human nature is subject to. He scarcely knew what to reply to a rebellion so complete and determined. To see her attitude, the look of her soft girlish face (for she looked still younger than her actual years), the firm pose of her little figure, was enough to show that it was no rash utterance, such as many a combatant makes, to withdraw from it one hour after. Sir Tom, in his amazement, felt his very words come back to him ; he did not know what to say. "Do you mean to tell me," he said, almost stammering in his consternation, "that whatever I may think or advise, and however mad this proceeding may be, you have made up your mind to carry it out whether I will or not?"

"Tom, in every other thing I will do what you tell me. I have always done what you told me. You know a great deal better than I do, and never more will I go against you ; but I knew papa before I knew you. He is dead ; I cannot go to him to ask him to let me off, to tell him you don't like it, or to say it is more than I can do. If I could, I would do that. But he is dead : all that he can have is just that I should be faithful to him. And it is not only that he put it in his will, but I gave him my promise that

I would do it. How could I break my promise to one that is dead, that trusted in me? Oh no, no! It will kill me if you are angry; but even then, even then, I must do what I promised to papa.”

The tears had risen to her eyes as she spoke; they filled her eyelids full, till she saw her husband only through two blinding seas; then they fell slowly one after another upon her dress; her face was raised to him, her features all moving with the earnestness of her plea. The anguish of the struggle against her heart, and desire to please him, was such that Lucy felt what it was to be faithful till death. As for Sir Tom, it was impossible for such a man to remain unmoved by emotion so great. But it had never occurred to him as possible that Lucy could resist his will, or, indeed, stand for a moment against his injunction. He had believed that he had only to say to her, “You must not do it,” and that she would have cried, but given way. He felt himself utterly defeated, silenced, put out of consideration. He did nothing but stare and gasp at her in his consternation; and, more still, he was betrayed. Her gentleness had deceived him and made him a fool; his pride was touched—he who was supposed to have no pride. He

stood silent for a time, and then he burst out with a sort of roar of astonished and angry dismay.

“Lucy, do you mean to tell me that you will disobey me?” he cried.

## CHAPTER XIII.

### AN IDLE MORNING.

THE Dowager Lady Randolph had never found the Hall so dull. There was nothing going on, nothing even to look forward to: one formal dinner-party was the only thing to represent that large and cordial hospitality which she was glad to think had in her own time characterised the period when the Hall was open. She had never pretended to be fond of the county society. In the late Sir Robert's time she had not concealed the fact that the less time she spent in it the better she was pleased. But when she was there all the county had known it. She was a woman who loved to live a large and liberal life. It was not so much that she liked gaiety, or what is called pleasure, as that she loved to have people about her, to be the dispenser of enjoyment, to live a life in which there was always something

going on. This is a temperament which meets much censure from the world, and is stigmatised as a love of excitement, and by many other unlovely names ; but that is hard upon the people who are born with it, and who are in many cases benefactors to mankind. Lady Randolph's desire was that there should always be something doing —“ a magic lantern at the least,” she had said. Indeed, there can be no doubt that in managing that magic lantern she would have given as much satisfaction to everybody, and perhaps managed to enjoy herself as much, as if it had been the first entertainment in Mayfair. She could not stagnate comfortably, she said ; and as so much of an ordinary woman's life must be stagnation more or less gracefully veiled, it may be supposed that Lady Randolph had learned the useful lesson of putting up with what she could get when what she liked was not procurable. And it was seldom that she had been set down to so languid a feast as the present. On former occasions a great deal more had been going on, except the last year, which was that of the baby's birth, on which occasion Lucy was, of course, out of the way of entertainment altogether. Lady Randolph had, indeed, found her visits to the Hall amusing, which was delightful, seeing they were duty

visits as well. She had stayed only a day or two at that time—just long enough to kiss the baby and talk for half an hour at a time, on two or three distinct opportunities, to the young mother in very subdued and caressing tones. And she had been glad to get away again when she had performed this duty, but yet did not grudge in the least the sacrifice she had made for her family. The case, however, was quite different now : there was no reason in the world why they should be quiet. The baby was delicate!—could there be a more absurd reason for closing your house to your friends, putting off your Christmas visits, entertaining not at all, ignoring altogether the natural expectations of the county, which did not elect a man to be its member in order that he might shut himself up and superintend his nursery? It was ridiculous, his aunt felt; it went to her nerves and made her quite uncomfortable to see all the resources of the house, with which she was so well acquainted, wasted upon four people. It was preposterous—an excellent cook, the best cook almost she had ever come across, and only four to dine! People have different ideas of what waste is; there are some who consider all large expenditure, especially in the entertainment of guests, to be subject to this

censure. But Lady Randolph took a completely different view. The wickedness of having such a cook and only a family party of four persons to dine was that which offended her. It was scandalous ; it was wicked. If Lucy meant to live in this way, let her return to her bourgeois existence and the small vulgar life in Farafield. It was ridiculous, living the life of a nobody here, and in Sir Tom's case was plainly suicidal. How was he to hold up his face at another election, with the consciousness that he had done nothing at all for his county—not even given them a ball, nor so much as a magic lantern ? she repeated, bursting with a reprobation which could scarcely find words.

All this went through her mind with double force when she found herself left alone in Lucy's morning-room, which was a bright room opening out upon the flower-garden, getting all the morning sun, and the full advantage of the flowers when there were any. There were none, it is true, at this moment, except a few snow-drops forcing their way through the smooth turf under a tree which stood at the corner of a little bit of lawn. Lady Randolph was not very fond of flowers, except in their proper place, which meant when employed in the decoration of rooms

in the proper artistic way, and after the most approved fashion. Thus she liked sunflowers when they were approved by society, and modest violets and pansies in other developments of popular taste, but did not for her own individual part care much which she had so long as they looked well in her vases and "came well" against her draperies and furniture. She had come down on this bright morning with her work, as it is the proper thing for a lady to do, but she had no more idea of being left here calmly and undisturbed to do that work than she had of attempting a flight into the inviting and brilliant, if cold and frosty, skies. She sat down with it between the fire and the sunny window, enjoying both without being quite within the range of either. It was an ideal picture of a lady no longer young or capable of much outdoor life or personal emotion; a pretty room; a sunny, soft winter morning, almost as warm as summer, the sunshine pouring in, a cheerful fire in the background to make up what was lacking in respect of warmth; the softest of easiest chairs, yet not too low or demoralising; a subdued sound breaking in now and then from a distance, which pleasantly betrayed the existence of a household; and in the

midst of all, in a velvet gown, which was very pretty to look at and very comfortable to wear, and with a lace cap on her head that had the same characteristics, a lady of sixty, in perfect health, rich enough for all her requirements, without even the thought of a dentist to trouble her. She had a piece of very pretty work in her hand, the newspapers on the table, books within reach. And yet she was not content. What a delightful ideal sketch might not be made of such a moment! How she might have been thinking of her past, sweetly, with a sigh, yet with a thankful thought of all the good things that had been hers; of those whom she had loved, and who were gone from earth, as only awaiting her a little farther on; and of those about her, with such a tender commendation of them to God's blessing, and cordial desire for their happiness, as would have reached the height of a prayer! And she might have been feeling a tranquil pleasure in the material things about her: the stillness, the warmth, the dreamy quiet, even the pretty work, and the exemption from care which she had arrived at in the peaceful concluding chapter of existence. This is what we all like to think of as the condition of mind and circumstances in which age is best

met. But we are grieved to say that this was not in the least Lady Randolph's pose. Anything more distasteful to her than this quiet could not be. It was her principle and philosophy to live in the present. She drew many experiences from the past, and a vast knowledge of the constitutions and changes of society; but personally it did not amuse her to think of it, and the future she declined to contemplate. It had disagreeable things in it—of that there could be no doubt; and why go out and meet the disagreeable? It was time enough when it arrived. There was probably illness, and certainly dying, in it; things which she was brave enough to face when they came, and no doubt would encounter in quite a collected and courageous way. But why anticipate them? She lived philosophically in the day as it came. After all, whatever you do or think, you cannot do much more. Your one day, your hour, is your world. Acquit yourself fitly in that, and you will be able to encounter whatever occurs.

This was the conviction on which Lady Randolph acted. But her pursuit for the moment was not entertaining; she very quickly tired of her work. Work is, on the whole, tiresome when there is no particular use in it, when it is

done solely for the sake of occupation, as ladies' work so often is. It wants a meaning and a necessity to give it interest, and Lady Randolph's had neither. She worked about ten minutes, and then she paused and wondered what could have become of Lucy. Lucy was not a very amusing companion, but she was somebody; and then Sir Tom would come in occasionally to consult her, to give her some little piece of information, and for a few minutes would talk and give his relative a real pleasure. But even Lucy did not come; and soon Lady Randolph became tired of looking out of the window and then walking to the fire, of taking up the newspaper and throwing it down again, of doing a few stitches, then letting the work fall on her lap; and above all, of thinking, as she was forced to do, from sheer want of occupation. She listened, and nobody came. Two or three times she thought she heard steps approaching, but nobody came. She had thought of perhaps going out since the morning was so fine, walking down to the village, which was quite within her powers, and of planning several calls which might be made in the afternoon to take advantage of the fine day. But she became really fretted and annoyed as the morning crept along. Lucy was

losing even her politeness, the Dowager thought. This is what comes of what people call happiness! They get so absorbed in themselves, there is no possibility of paying ordinary attention to other people. At last, after completely tiring herself out, Lady Randolph got up and put down her work altogether, throwing it away with anger. She had not lived so long in its sole company for years, and there is no describing how tired she was of it. She got up and went out into the other rooms in search of something to amuse her. Little Tom had just come in, but she did not go to the nursery. She took care not to expose herself to that. She was willing to allow that she did not understand babies; and then to see such a pale little thing the heir of the Randolphs worried her. He ought to have been a little Hercules; it wounded her that he was so puny and pale. She went through the great drawing-room and looked at all the additions to the furniture and decorations that Tom and Lucy had made. They had kept a number of the old things; but naturally they had added a good deal of *bric-à-brac*, of old things that here were new. Then Lady Randolph turned into the library. She had gone up to one of the bookcases, and was leisurely contemplating the

books, with a keen eye, too, to the additions which had been made, when she heard a sound near her, the unmistakable sound of turning over the leaves of a book. Lady Randolph turned round with a start, and there was Jock, sunk into the depths of a large chair, with a tall folio supported on the arms of it. She had not seen him when she came in, and, indeed, many people might have come and gone without perceiving him, buried in his corner. Lady Randolph was thankful for anybody to talk to, even a boy.

“Is it you?” she said. “I might have known it could be nobody but you. Do you never do anything but read?”

“Sometimes,” said Jock, who had done nothing but watch her since she came into the room. She gave him a sort of half smile.

“It is more reasonable now than when you were a child,” she said; “for I hear you are doing extremely well at school, and gaining golden opinions. That is quite as it should be. It is the only way you can repay Lucy for all she has done for you.”

“I don’t think,” said Jock, looking at her over his book, “that Lucy wants to be repaid.”

“Probably not,” said Lady Randolph. Then she made a pause, and looked from him to the

book he held, and then to him again. "Perhaps you don't think," she said, "there is anything to be repaid."

They were old antagonists; when he was a child and Lucy had insisted on carrying him with her wherever she went, Lady Randolph had made no objections, but she had not looked upon Jock with a friendly eye. And afterwards, when he had interposed with his precocious wisdom, and worsted her now and then, she had come to have a holy dread of him. But now things had righted themselves, and Jock had attained an age of which nobody could be afraid. The Dowager thought, as people are so apt to think, that Jock was not grateful enough. He was very fond of Lucy, but he took things as a matter of course, seldom or never remembering that whereas Lucy was rich, he was poor, and all his luxuries and well-being came from her. She was glad to take an opportunity of reminding him of it, all the more as she was of opinion that Sir Tom did not sufficiently impress this upon the boy, to whom she thought he was unnecessarily kind. "I suppose," she resumed, after a pause, "that you come here always in the holidays, and quite consider it as your home?"

Jock still sat and looked at her across his great folio. He made her no reply. He was not so ready in the small interchanges of talk as he had been at eight, and, besides, it was new to him to have the subject introduced in this way. It is not amusing to plant arrows of this sort in any one's flesh if they show no sign of any wound, and accordingly Lady Randolph grew angry as Jock made no reply. "Is it considered good manners," she said, "at school—when a lady speaks to you that you should make no answer?"

"I was thinking," Jock said. "A fellow, whether he is at school or not, can't answer all that at once."

"I hope you do not mean to be impertinent. In that case I should be obliged to speak to my nephew," said Lady Randolph. She had not intended to quarrel with Jock. It was only the vacancy of the morning, and her desire for movement of some sort, that had brought her to this; and now she grew angry with Lucy as well as with Jock, having gone so much farther than she had intended to go. She turned from him to the books which she had been languidly examining, and began to take them out one after another, impatiently, as if searching for some-

thing. Jock sat and looked at her for some time, with the same sort of deliberate observation with which he used to regard her when he was a child, seeing (as she had always felt) through and through her. But presently another impulse swayed him. He got himself out behind his book, and suddenly appeared by her side, startling her nerves, which were usually so firm.

“If you will tell me what you want,” he said, “I’ll get it for you. I know where they all are. If it is French you want, they are up there. I like going up the ladder,” he added, half to himself.

Perhaps it was this confession of childishness, perhaps the unlooked-for civility, that touched her. She turned round with a subdued half-frightened air, feeling that there was no telling how to take this strange creature, and said, half apologetically, “I think I should like a French—novel. They are not—so—long, you know, as the English,” and sat down in the chair he rolled towards her. Jock was at the top of the ladder in a moment. She watched him, making a little comment in her own mind about Tom’s motive in placing books of this description in such a place—in order to keep them out of Lucy’s way, she said to herself. Jock brought her down half

a dozen to choose from, and even the eye of Jock, who doubtless knew nothing about them, made Lady Randolph a little more scrupulous than usual in choosing her book. She was one of those women who like the piquancy and freedom of French fiction. She would say to persons of like tastes that the English proprieties were tame beside the other, and she thought herself old enough to be altogether beyond any risk of harm. Perhaps this was why she divined Sir Tom's motive in placing them at the top of the shelves; divined and approved, for though she read all that came in her way, she would not have liked Lucy to share that privilege. She said to Jock as he brought them to her :

“They are shorter than the English. I can't carry three volumes about, you know; all these are in one; but I should not advise you to take to this sort of reading, Jock.”

“I don't want to,” said Jock briefly; then he added more gravely, “I can't construe French like you. I suppose you just open it and go straight on?”

“I do,” said Lady Randolph, with a smile.

She was mollified, for her French was excellent, and she liked a little compliment, of whatever kind.

“You should give your mind to it; it is the most useful of all languages,” she said.

“And Lucy is not great at it either,” said Jock.

“That is true, and it is a pity,” said Lady Randolph, quite restored to good humour. “I would take her in hand myself, but I have so many things to do. Do you know where she is, for I have not seen her all this morning?”

“No more have I,” said Jock. “I think they have just gone off somewhere together. Lucy never minds. She ought to pay a little attention when there are people in the house.”

“That is just what I have been thinking,” Lady Randolph said. “I am at home, of course, here; it does not matter for me, and you are her brother—but she really ought; I think I must speak seriously to her.”

“To whom are you going to speak seriously? I hope not to me, my dear aunt,” said Sir Tom, coming in. He did not look quite his usual self. He was a little pale, and he had an air about him as of some disagreeable surprise. He had the post-bag in his hand—for there was a post twice a day—and opened it as he spoke. Lady Randolph, with her quick perception, saw at once that something had happened, and jumped

at the idea of a first quarrel. It was generally the butler Williams who opened the letter-bag; but he was out of the way, and Sir Tom had taken the office on himself. He took out the contents with a little impatience, throwing across to her her share of the correspondence. "Hullo," he said. "Here is a letter for Lucy from your tutor, Jock. What have you been doing, my young man?"

"Oh, I know what it's about," Jock said in a tone of satisfaction. Sir Tom turned round and looked at him with the letter in his hand, as if he would have liked to throw it at his head.

## CHAPTER XIV.

### AN UNWILLING MARTYR.

LUCY came into the morning-room shortly after, a little paler than usual, but with none of the agitation about her which Lady Randolph expected, from Sir Tom's aspect, to see. Lucy was not one to bear any outward traces of emotion. When she wept her eyes recovered rapidly, and after half an hour were no longer red. She had a quiet respect for other people, and a determination not to betray anything which she could not explain, which had the effect of that "proper pride" which is inculcated upon every woman, and yet was something different. Lucy would have died rather than give Lady Randolph ground to suppose that she had quarrelled with her husband, and as she could not explain the matter to her, it was necessary to efface all signs of perturbation, as

far as that was possible. The elder lady was reading her letters when Lucy came in, but she raised her eyes at once with the keenest watchfulness. Young Lady Randolph was pale—but at no time had she much colour. She came in quite simply, without any explanation or giving of reasons, and sat down in her usual place near the window, from which the sunshine, as it was now afternoon, was beginning to die away. Then Lucy gave a slight start to see a letter placed for her on the little table beside her work. She had few correspondents at any time, and, when Jock and Lady Randolph were both at the Hall, received scarcely any letters. She took it up and looked at its outside with a little surprise.

“I forgot to tell you, Lucy,” the Dowager said at this point, “that there was a letter for you. Tom placed it there. He said it was from Jock’s tutor, and I hope sincerely, my dear, it does not mean that Jock has got into any scrape——”

“A scrape?” said Lucy, “why should he have got into a scrape?” in unbounded surprise; for this was a thing that never had happened throughout Jock’s career.

“Oh, boys are so often in trouble,” Lady Randolph said, while Lucy opened her letter in some trepidation. But the first words of the

letter disturbed her more than any story about Jock was likely to do. It brought the crisis nearer, and made immediate action almost indispensable. It ran as follows :—

“DEAR LADY RANDOLPH—In accordance with Jock’s request, which he assured me was also yours, I have made all the inquiries you wished about the Churchill family. It was not very difficult to do, as there is but one voice in respect to them. Mr. Churchill himself is represented to me as a model of all that a clergyman ought to be. Whatever we may think of his functions, that he should have all the virtues supposed to be attached to them is desirable in every point of view ; and he is a gentleman of good sense and intelligence besides, which is not always implied even in the character of a saint. It seems that the failure of an inheritance, which he had every reason to expect, was the cause of his first disadvantage in the world ; and since then, in consonance with that curious natural law which seems so contrary to justice, yet constantly consonant with fact, this evil has been cumulative, and he has had nothing but disappointments ever since. He has a very small living now, and is never likely to get a better, for he is getting old, and patrons, I am told, scarcely venture to give a cure to a man of his age lest it should be said they were gratifying their personal likings at the expense of the people. This seems contrary to abstract justice in such a case ; but it is a doctrine of our time to which we must all bow.

“The young people, so far as I know, are all promising and good. Young Churchill, whom Jock knows, is a boy for whom I have the greatest regard. He is one whom Goethe would have described as a beautiful soul. His sisters are engaged in educational work, and are, I am

told, in their way equally high-minded and interesting; but naturally I know little of the female portion of the family.

“It is extremely kind of you and Sir Thomas to repeat your invitation. I hope, perhaps at Easter, if convenient, to be able to take advantage of it. I hear with the greatest pleasure from Jock how much he enjoys his renewed intercourse with his home circle. It will do him good, for his mind is full of the ideal, and it will be of endless advantage to him to be brought back to the more ordinary and practical interests. There are very few boys of whom it can be said that their intellectual aspirations over-balance their material impulses. As usual he has not only done his work this half entirely to my satisfaction, but has more than repaid any services I can render him by the precious companionship of a fresh and elevated spirit.

“Believe me, dear Lady Randolph,

“Most faithfully yours,

“MAXIMUS D. DERWENTWATER.”

A long-drawn breath, which sounded like a sigh, burst from Lucy's breast as she closed this letter. She had, with humility and shrinking, yet with a certain resolution, disclosed to her husband that when the occasion occurred she must do her duty according to her father's will, whether it pleased him or not. She had steeled herself to do this; but she had prayed that the occasion might be slow to come. Nobody but Jock knew anything about these Churchills, and Jock was going back to school, and he was

young and perhaps he might forget! But here was another who would not forget. She read all the recommendations of the family and their excellences with a sort of despair. Money, it was evident, could not be better bestowed than in this way. There seemed no opening by which she could escape; no way of thrusting this act away from her. She felt a panic seize her. How was she to disobey Tom, how to do a thing of so much importance, contrary to his will, against his advice? The whole world around her, the solid walls, and the sky that shone in through the great window, swam in Lucy's eyes. She drew her breath hard, like a hunted creature; there was a singing in her ears and a dimness in her sight. Lady Randolph's voice, asking with a certain satisfaction, yet sympathy, "What is the matter? I hope it is not anything very bad," seemed to come to her from a distance as from a different world; and when she added, after a moment, soothingly, "You must not vex yourself about it, Lucy, if it is just a piece of folly. Boys are constantly in that way coming to grief," it was with difficulty that Lucy remembered to what she could refer. Jock! Ah, if it had been but a boyish folly, Sir Tom would have been the first to forgive that; he

would have opened his kind heart and taken the offender in, and laughed and persuaded him out of his folly. He would have been like a father to the boy. To feel all that, and how good he was; and yet determinedly to contradict his will and go against him! Oh, how could she do it? and yet what else was there to do?

“It is not about Jock,” she answered with a faint voice.

“I beg your pardon, my dear. I was not aware that you knew Jock’s tutor well enough for general correspondence. These gentlemen seem to make a great deal of themselves nowadays, but in my time, Lucy——”

“I do not know him very well, Aunt Randolph. He is only sending me some information. I wish I might ask you a question,” she cried suddenly, looking into the Dowager’s face with earnest eyes. This lady had perhaps not all the qualities that make a perfect woman, but she had always been very kind to Lucy. She was not unkind to anybody, although there were persons, of whom Jock was one, whom she did not like. And in all circumstances to Lucy, even when there was no immediate prospect that the Randolph family would be any the better for her, she had always been kind.

“As many as you like, my love,” she answered cordially.

“Yes,” said Lucy; “but, dear Aunt Randolph, what I want is that you should let me ask without asking anything in return. I want to know what you think, but I don’t want to explain——”

“It is a strange condition,” said Lady Randolph; but then she thought in her superior experience that she was very sure to find out what this simple girl meant without explanations. “But I am not inquisitive,” she added, with a smile, “and I am quite willing, dear, to tell you anything I know——”

“It is this,” said Lucy, leaning forward in her great earnestness, “do you think a woman is ever justified in doing anything which her husband disapproves?”

“Lucy!” cried Lady Randolph in great dismay, “when her husband is my Tom, and the thing she wants to do is connected with Jock’s tutor——”

Lucy’s gaze of astonishment and her wondering repetition of the words, “connected with Jock’s tutor!” brought Lady Randolph to herself. In society, such a suspicion being fostered by all the gossips comes naturally; but though

she was a society-woman, and had not much faith in holy ignorance, she paused here, horrified by her own suggestion, and blushed at herself.

“No, no,” she said, “that was not what I meant; but perhaps I could not quite advise, Lucy, where I am so closely concerned.”

At which Lucy looked at her somewhat wistfully. “I thought you would perhaps remember,” she said, “when you were like me, Aunt Randolph, and perhaps did not know so well as you know now——”

This touched the elder lady’s heart. “Lucy,” she said, “my dear, if you were not as innocent as I know you are, you would not ask your husband’s nearest relation such a question. But I will answer you as one woman to another, and let Tom take care of himself. I never was one that was very strong upon a husband’s rights. I always thought that to obey meant something different from the common meaning of the word. A child must obey; but even a grown-up child’s obedience is very different from what is natural and proper in youth; and a full-grown woman, you know, never could be supposed to obey like a child. No wise man, for that matter, would ever ask it or think of it.”

This did not give Lucy any help. She was very willing, for her part, to accept his light yoke without any restriction, except in the great and momentous exception which she did not want to specify.

“I think,” Lady Randolph went on, “that to obey means rather—keep in harmony with your husband, pay attention to his opinions, don’t take up an opposite course or thwart him, be united, instead of the obedience of a servant, you know, still less of a slave.”

She was a great deal cleverer than Lucy, who was not thinking of the general question at all. And this answer did the perplexed mind little good. Lucy followed every word with curious attention, but at the end slowly shook her head.

“It is not that. Lady Randolph, if there was something that was your duty before you were married, and that is still and always your duty, a sacred promise you had made, and your husband said no, you must not do it—tell me what you would have done. The rest is all so easy,” cried Lucy; “one likes what he likes, one prefers to please him. But this is difficult. What would you have done?”

Here Lady Randolph all at once, after giving

forth the philosophical view which was so much above her companion, found herself beyond her depth altogether, and incapable of the fathom of that simple soul.

“I don’t understand you, Lucy. Lucy, for heaven’s sake, take care what you are doing! If it is anything about Jock, I implore of you give way to your husband. You may be sure in dealing with a boy that he knows best.”

Lucy sighed. “It is nothing about Jock,” she said; but she did not repeat her demand. Lady Randolph gave her a lecture upon the subject of relations which was very wide of the question; and, with a sigh, owning to herself that there was no light to be got from this, Lucy listened very patiently to the irrelevant discourse. The clever Dowager cut it short when it was but half over, perceiving the same, and asked herself, not without excitement, what it was possible Lucy’s difficulty could be. If it was not Jock (and a young brother hanging on to her, with no home but hers, an inquisitive young intelligence, always in the way, was a difficulty which anybody could perceive at a glance), what was it? But Lucy baffled altogether this much experienced woman of the world.

And Jock watched all the day for an oppor-

tunity to get possession of her, and assail her on the other side of the question. She avoided him as persistently as he sought her, and with a panic which was very different from her usual happy confidence in him. But the moment came when she could elude him no longer. Lady Randolph had gone to her own room after her cup of tea for that little nap before dinner which was essential to her good looks and pleasantness in the evening. Sir Tom, who was too much disturbed for the usual rules of domestic life, had not come in for that twilight talk which he usually enjoyed; and as Lucy found herself thus plunged into the danger she dreaded, she was hurrying after Lady Randolph, declaring that she heard baby cry, when Jock stepped into her way and detained her, if not by physical, at least by moral force:

“Lucy,” he said, “are you not going to tell me anything? I know you have got the letter, but you won’t look at me or speak a word.”

“Oh, Jock, how silly! why shouldn’t I look at you? but I have so many things to do, and baby—I am sure I heard baby cry.”

“He is no more crying than I am. I saw him, and he was as jolly as possible. I want

awfully to know about the Churchills, and what MTutor says."

"Jock, I think Mr. Derwentwater is rather grand in his writing. It looks as if he thought a great deal of himself."

"No, he doesn't," said Jock hotly, "not half enough. He's the best man we've got, and yet he can't see it. You needn't give me any information about MTutor," added the young gentleman, "for naturally I know all that much better than you. But I want to know about the Churchills. Lucy, is it all right?"

Lucy gave a little shiver, though she was in front of the fire. She said reluctantly, "I think they seem very nice people, Jock."

"I know they are," said Jock exultantly. "Churchill in college is the nicest fellow I know. He read such a paper at the Poetical Society. It was on the Method of Sophocles; but of course you would not understand that."

"No, dear," said Lucy mildly; and again she murmured something about the baby crying, "I think indeed, Jock, I must go."

"Just a moment," said the boy. "Now you are satisfied couldn't we drive into Farafield to-morrow and settle about it? I want to go

with you, you and I together, and if old Rush-ton makes a row you can just call me."

"But I can't leave Lady Randolph, Jock," cried Lucy, driven to her wits' end. "It would be unkind to leave her, and a few days cannot do much harm. When she has gone away——"

"I shall be back at school. Let Sir Tom take her out for once. He might as well drive her in his new phaeton that he is so proud of. If it is fine she'll like that, and we can say we have some business."

"Oh! Jock, don't press me so; a few days can't make much difference."

"Lucy," said Jock sternly, "do you think it makes no difference to keep a set of good people unhappy, just to save you a little trouble? I thought you had more heart than that."

"Oh, let me go, Jock; let me go—that is little Tom, and he wants me," Lucy cried. She had no answer to make him—the only thing she could do was to fly.

## CHAPTER XV.

### ON BUSINESS.

TEN thousand pounds! These words have very different meanings to different people. Many of us can form little idea of what those simple syllables contain. They enclose, as in a golden casket, rest, freedom from care, bounty, kindness, an easy existence, and an ending free of anxiety to many. To others they are nothing more than a cipher on paper—a symbol without any connection with themselves. To some it is great fortune, to others a drop in the ocean. A merchant will risk it any day, and think but little if the speculation is a failure. A prodigal will throw it away in a month, perhaps in a night. But the proportion of people to whom its possession would make all the difference between poverty and wealth far transcends the number of those who are careless of it. It

is a pleasure to deal with such a sum of money, even on paper. To be concerned in giving it away makes even the historian, who has nothing to do with it, feel magnificent and all-bounteous. Jock, who had as little experience to back him as any other boy of his age, felt a vague elation as he drove in by Lucy's side to Farafield. To confer a great benefit is always sweet. Perhaps if we analyse it, as is the fashion of the day, we will find that the pleasure of giving has a *fond* of gratified vanity and self-consideration in it; but this weakness is at least supposed to be generous, and Jock was generous to his own consciousness, and full of delight at what was going to be done, and satisfaction with his own share in it. But Lucy's sensations were very different. She went with him with no goodwill of her own, like a culprit being dragged to execution. Duty is not always willing, even when we see it most clearly. Young Lady Randolph had a clear conviction of what she was bound to do; but she had no wish to do it, though she was so thoroughly convinced that it was incumbent upon her. Could she have pushed it out of her own recollection, banished it from her mind, she would have gladly done so. She had succeeded for a long time in doing this—excluding the

consideration of it, and forgetting the burden bound upon her shoulders. But now she could forget it no longer—the thongs which secured it seemed to cut into her flesh. Her heart was sick with thoughts of the thing she must do, yet revolted against doing. “Oh, papa, papa!” she said to herself, shaking her head at the grim respectable house in which her early days had been passed, as they drove past it to Mr. Rush-ton’s office. Why had the old man put such a burden upon her? Why had not he distributed his money himself, and left her poor if he pleased, with at least no unnatural charge upon her heart and life?

“Why do you shake your head?” said Jock, who was full of the keenest observation, and lost nothing.

He had an instinctive feeling that she was by no means so much interested in her duty as he was, and that it was his business to keep her up to the mark.

“Don’t you remember the old house?” Lucy said, “where we used to live when you were a child?—where poor papa died?—where——”

“Of course I remember it. I always look at it when I pass, and think what a little ass I

used to be. But why did you shake your head? That's what I want to know."

"Oh Jock!" Lucy cried, and said no more.

"That throws very little light on the question," said Jock. "You are thinking of the difference, I suppose. Well, there is no doubt it's a great difference. I was a little idiot in those days. I recollect I thought the circus boy was a sort of little prince, and that it was grand to ride along like that with all the people staring—the grandest thing in the world——"

"Poor little circus boy! What a pretty child he was!" said Lucy. And then she sighed to relieve the oppression on her breast, and said, "Do you ever wonder, Jock, why people should have such different lots? You and I driving along here in what we once would have thought such state, and look, these people that are crossing the road in the mud are just as good as we are——"

Jock looked at his sister with a philosophical eye, in which for the moment there was some contempt. "It is as easy as a, b, c," said Jock; "it's your money. You might set me a much harder one. Of course, in the way of horses and carriages and so forth, there is nothing that money cannot buy."

This matter-of-fact reply silenced Lucy. She would have asked, perhaps, why did I have all this money? being in a questioning frame of mind; but she knew that he would answer shortly because her uncle made it, and this was not any more satisfactory. So she only looked at him with wistful eyes that set many much harder ones, and was silent. Jock himself was too philosophical to be satisfied with his own reply.

“You see,” he said condescendingly, “money is the easiest explanation. If you were to ask me why Sir Tom should be Sir Tom, and that man sweep a crossing, I could not tell you.”

“Oh,” cried Lucy, “I don’t see any difficulty about that at all, for Tom was born to it. You might as well say why should baby be born to be the heir.”

Jock did not know whether to be indignant or to laugh at this feminine begging of the question. He stared at her for a moment uncertain, and then went on as if she had not spoken. “But money is always intelligible. That’s political economy. If you have money, as a matter of course you have everything that money can buy; and I suppose it can buy almost everything,” Jock said reflectively.

“It cannot buy a moment’s happiness,” cried Lucy, “nor one of those things one wishes most for. Oh, Jock, at your age don’t be deceived like that. For my part,” she cried, “I think it is just the trouble of life. If it was not for this horrible money——”

She stopped short, the tears were in her eyes, but she would not betray to Jock how great was the difficulty in which she found herself. She turned her head away, and was glad to wave her hand to a well-known face that was passing, an acquaintance of old times, who was greatly elated to find that Lady Randolph in her grandeur still remembered her. Jock looked on upon all this with a partial comprehension mingled with disapproval. He did not quite understand what she meant, but he disapproved of her for meaning it all the same.

“Money can’t be horrible,” he said, “unless it’s badly spent; and to say you can’t buy happiness with it is nonsense. If it don’t make *you* happy to save people from poverty it will make them happy, so somebody will always get the advantage. What are you so silly about, Lucy? I don’t say money is so very fine a thing. I only say it’s intelligible. If you ask me why a man should be a great deal better than you

or me, only because he took the trouble to be born——”

“I am not so silly, though you think me so silly, as to ask that,” said Lucy; “that is so easy to understand. Of course you can only be who you are. You can’t make yourself into another person; I hope I understand that.”

She looked him so sweetly and seriously in the face as she spoke, and was so completely unaware of any flaw in her reply, that Jock, argumentative as he was, only gasped and said nothing more. And it was in this pause of their conversation that they swept up to Mr. Rushton’s door. Mr. Rushton was the town-clerk of Farafield, the most important representative of legal knowledge in the place. He had been the late Mr. Trevor’s man of business, and had still the greater part of Lucy’s affairs in his hands. He had known her from her childhood, and in the disturbed chapter of her life before her marriage his wife had taken a great deal of notice, as she expressed it, of Lucy; and young Raymond who had now settled down in the office as his father’s partner (but never half such a man as his father, in the opinion of the community), had done her the honour of paying her his addresses. But all that had passed from everybody’s mind.

Mrs. Rushton, never very resentful, was delighted now to receive Lady Randolph's invitation, and proud of the character of an old friend. And if Raymond occasionally showed a little embarrassment in Lucy's presence, that was only because he was by nature awkward in the society of ladies, and, according to his own description, never knew what to say.

"And what can I do for your ladyship this morning?" Mr. Rushton said, rising from his chair. His private room was very warm and comfortable—too warm, the visitors thought, as an office always is to people going in from the fresh air. The fire burned with concentrated heat, and Lucy, in her furs and suppressed agitation, felt her very brain confused. As for Jock, he lounged in the background with his hands in his pockets, reading the names upon the boxes that lined the walls, and, now that it had come to the crisis, feeling truly helpless to aid his sister, and considerably in the way.

"It is a very serious business," said Lucy, drawing her breath hard. "It is a thing you have never liked or approved of, Mr. Rushton, nor any one," she added in a faint voice.

"Dear me, that is very unfortunate," said the lawyer cheerfully; "but I don't think you

have ever been much disapproved of, Lady Randolph. Come, there is nothing you can't talk to me about—an old friend. I was in all your good father's secrets, and I never saw a better head for business. Why, this is Jock, I believe, grown into a man almost! I wonder if he has any of his father's talent? Is it about him you want to consult me? Why, that's perfectly natural, now he's coming to an age to look to the future," Mr. Rushton said.

"Oh no, it is not about Jock. He is only sixteen, and, besides, it is something that is much more difficult," said Lucy. And then she paused and cleared her throat, and put down her muff among Mr. Rushton's papers, that she might have her hands free for this tremendous piece of business. Then she said, with a sort of desperation, looking him in the face: "I have come to get you to—settle some money for me in obedience to papa's will."

Mr. Rushton started as if he had been shot. "You don't mean——" he cried, "you don't mean—— Come, I daresay I am making a mountain out of a molehill, and that what you are thinking of is quite innocent. If not about our young friend here, some of your charities or improvements. You are a most extravagant

little lady in your improvements, Lady Randolph. Those last cottages, you know—but I don't doubt the estate will reap the advantage, and it's an outlay that pays; oh yes, I don't deny it's an outlay that pays."

Lucy's countenance betrayed the futility of this supposition long before he had finished speaking. He had been standing with his back to the fire, in a cheerful and easy way. Now his countenance grew grave. He drew his chair to the table and sat down facing her. "If it is not that, what is it?" he said.

"Mr. Rushton," said Lucy, and she cleared her throat. She looked back to Jock for support, but he had his back turned to her, and was still reading the names on the lawyer's boxes. She turned round again with a little sigh. "Mr. Rushton, I want to carry out papa's will. You know all about it. It is codicil F. I have heard of some one who is the right kind of person. I want you to transfer ten thousand pounds——"

The lawyer gave a sort of shriek; he bolted out of his chair, pushing it so far from him that the substantial mahogany shivered and tottered upon its four legs.

"Nonsense!" he said, "Nonsense!" increasing the firmness of his tone until the word

thundered forth in capitals, "NONSENSE!—you are going out of your senses; you don't know what you are saying. I made sure we had done with all this folly——"

When it had happened to Lucy to propose such an operation as she now proposed, for the first time, to her other trustee, she had been spoken to in a way which young ladies rarely experience. That excellent man of business had tried to put this young lady—then a very young lady—down, and he had not succeeded. It may be supposed that at her present age of twenty-three, a wife, a mother, and with a modest consciousness of her own place and position, she was not a less difficult antagonist. She was still a little frightened, and grew somewhat pale, but she looked steadfastly at Mr. Rushton with a nervous smile.

"I think you must not speak to me so," she said. "I am not a child, and I know my father's will and what it meant. It is not nonsense, nor folly—it may perhaps have been," she said, with a little sigh—"not wise."

"I beg your pardon, Lady Randolph," Mr. Rushton said precipitately, with a blush upon his middle-aged countenance; for, to be sure, when you think of it, to tell a gracious young

lady with a title, one of your chief clients, that she is talking nonsense, even if you have known her all her life, is going perhaps a little too far. "I am sure you will understand *that* is what I meant," he cried, "unwise—the very word I meant. In the heat of the moment other words slip out, but no offence was intended."

She made him a little bow; she was trembling, though she would not have him see it. "We are not here," she said, "to criticise my father." Lucy was scarcely half aware how much she had gained in composure and the art of self-command. "I think he would have been more wise and more kind to have done himself what he thought to be his duty; but what does that matter? You must not try to convince me, please, but take the directions, which are very simple. I have written them all down in this paper. If you think you ought to make independent inquiries, you have the right to do that; but you will spare the poor gentleman's feelings, Mr. Rushton. It is all put down here."

Mr. Rushton took the paper from her hand. He smiled inwardly to himself, subduing his fret of impatience. "You will not object to let me talk it over," he said, "first with Sir Tom?"

Lucy coloured, and then she grew pale.

“You will remember,” she said, “that it has nothing to do with my husband, Mr. Rushton.”

“My dear lady,” said the lawyer, “I never expected to hear you, whom I have always known as the best of wives, say of anything that it has nothing to do with your husband. Surely that is not how ladies speak of their lords?”

Lucy heard a sound behind her which seemed to imply to her quick ear that Jock was losing patience. She had brought him with her, with the idea of deriving some support from his presence; but if Sir Tom had nothing to do with it, clearly on much stronger grounds neither had her brother. She turned round and cast a hurried warning glance at him. She had herself no words ready to reply to the lawyer’s gibe. She would neither defend herself as from a grave accusation, nor reply in the same tone. “Mr. Rushton,” she said, faltering, “I don’t think we need argue, need we? I have put down all the particulars. You know about it as well as I do. It is not for pleasure. If you think it is right, you will inquire about the gentleman—otherwise—I don’t think there need be any more to say.”

“I will talk it over with Sir Tom,” said Mr. Rushton, feeling that he had found the only argument by which to manage this young woman.

He even chuckled a little to himself at the thought. "Evidently," he said to himself, "she is afraid of Sir Tom, and he knows nothing about this. He will soon put a stop to it." He added aloud, "My dear Lady Randolph, this is far too serious a matter to be dismissed so summarily. You are young and very inexperienced. Of course I know all about it, and so does Sir Thomas. We will talk it over between us, and no doubt we will manage to decide upon some course that will harmonise everything."

Lucy looked at him with grave suspicion. "I don't know," she said, "what there is to be harmonised, Mr. Rushton. There is a thing which I have to do, and I have shrunk from it for a long time ; but I cannot do so any longer."

"Look here," said Jock, "it's Lucy's affair ; it's nobody else's. Just you look at her paper and do what she says."

"My young friend," said the lawyer blandly, "that is capital advice for yourself ; I hope you always do what your sister says."

"Most times I do," said Jock ; "not that it's your business to tell me. But you know very well you'll have to do it. No one has got any right to interfere with her. She has more sense than a dozen. She has got the right on her side.

You may do what you please, but you know very well you can't stop her—neither you, nor Sir Tom, nor the old lady, nor one single living creature; and you know it," said Jock. He confronted Mr. Rushton with lowering brows, and with an angry sparkle in his deep-set eyes. Lucy was half proud of and half alarmed by her champion.

"Oh hush, Jock!" she cried. "You must not speak; you are only a boy. You must beg Mr. Rushton's pardon for speaking to him so. But, indeed, what he says is quite true; it is no one's duty but mine. My husband will not interfere with what he knows I must do," she said, with a little chill of apprehension. Would he indeed be so considerate for her? It made her heart sick to think that she was not on this point quite certain about Sir Tom.

"In that case there will be no harm in talking it over with him," said the lawyer briefly. "I thought you were far too sensible not to see that was the right way. Oh, never mind about his asking my pardon. I forgive him without that. He has a high idea of his sister's authority, which is quite right; and so have I—and so have all of us. Certainly, certainly, Master Jock, she has the right; and she will arrange it

judiciously—of that there is no fear. But first, as a couple of business men, more experienced in the world than you young philanthropists, I will just, the first time I see him, talk it over with Sir Tom. My dear Lady Randolph, no trouble at all. Is that all I can do for you? Then I will not detain you any longer this fine morning," the lawyer said.

## CHAPTER XVI.

### AN UNEXPECTED ARRIVAL.

THEY drove away again with scarcely a word to each other. It was a bright, breezy, wintry day. The roads about Farafield were wet with recent rains, and gleamed in the sunshine. The river was as blue as steel, and gave forth a dazzling reflection; the bare trees stood up against the sky without a pretence of affording any shadow. The cold to these two young people, warmly dressed and prosperous, was nothing to object to—indeed, it was not very cold. But they both had a slight sense of discomfiture—a feeling of having suffered in their own opinion. Jock, who was much regarded at school as a fellow high up, and a great friend of his tutor, was not used to such unceremonious treatment, and he was wroth to see that even Lucy was supposed to require the sanction of Sir Tom for what it

was clearly her own business to do. He said nothing, however, until they had quite cleared the town, and were skimming along the more open country roads; then he said suddenly:

“That old Rushton has a great deal of cheek. I should have another fellow to manage my affairs, Lucy, if I were you.”

“Don’t you know, Jock, that I can’t? Papa appointed him. He is my trustee; he has always to be consulted. Papa did not mind,” said Lucy, with a little sigh. “He said it would be good for me to be contradicted, and not to have my own way.”

“Don’t you have your own way?” said Jock, opening his eyes. “Lucy, who contradicts you? I should like to know who it was, and tell him my mind a bit. I thought you did whatever you pleased. Do you mean to say there is any truth in all that about Sir Tom?”

“In what about Sir Tom?” cried Lucy, instantly on her defence; and then she changed her tone with a little laugh. “Of course I do whatever I please. It is not good for anybody, Jock. Don’t you know we must be crossed sometimes, or we should never do any good at all?”

“Now I wonder which she means?” said

Jock. "If she does have her own way or if she don't? I begin to think you speak something else than English, Lucy. I know it is the thing to say that women must do what their husbands tell them; but do you mean that it's true like *that*? and that a fellow may order you to do this or not to do that, with what is your own and not his at all?"

"I don't think I understand you, dear," said Lucy sweetly.

"Oh! you can't be such a stupid as that," said the boy; "you understand right enough. What did he mean by talking it over with Sir Tom? He thought Sir Tom would put a stop to it, Lucy."

"If Mr. Rushton forms such false ideas, dear, what does it matter? That is not of any consequence either to you or me."

"I wish you would give me a plain answer," said Jock impatiently. "I ask you one thing, and you say another; you never give me any satisfaction."

She smiled upon him with a look which, clever as Jock was, he did not understand. "Isn't that conversation?" she said.

"Conversation!" The boy repeated the word almost with a shriek of disdain. "You

don't know very much about that down here in the country, Lucy. You should hear MTutor; when he's got two or three fellows from Cambridge with him, and they go at it! That's something like talk."

"It is very nice for you, Jock, that you get on so well with Mr. Derwentwater," said Lucy, catching with some eagerness at this way of escape from embarrassing questions. "I hope he will come and see us at Easter, as he promised."

"He may," said Jock with great gravity, "but the thing is, everybody wants to have him; and then, you see, whenever he has an opportunity he likes to go abroad. He says it freshens one up more than anything. After working his brain all the half, as he does, and taking the interest he does in everything—he has got to pay attention, you know, and not to overdo it—he must have change, and he must have rest."

Lucy was much impressed by this, as she was by all she heard of MTutor. She was quite satisfied that such immense intellectual exertions as his did indeed merit compensation. She said, "I am sure he would get rest with us, Jock. There would be nothing to tire him, and

whatever I could do for him, dear, or Sir Tom either, we should be glad, as he is so good to you."

"I don't know that he's what you call fond of the country—I mean the English country. Of course it is different abroad," said Jock doubtfully. Then he came back to the original subject with a bound, scattering all Lucy's hopes. "But we didn't begin about MTutor. It was the other business we were talking of. Is it true that Sir Tom——"

"Jock," said Lucy seriously. Her mild eyes got a look he had never seen in them before. It was a sort of dilation of unshed tears, and yet they were not wet. "If you know any time when Sir Tom was ever unkind or untrue, I don't know it. He has always, always been good. I don't think he will change now. I have always done what he told me, and I always will. But he never told me anything. He knows a great deal better than all of us put together. Of course, to obey him, that is my first duty. And I always shall. But he never asks it—he is too good. What is his will, is my will," she said. She fixed her eyes very seriously on Jock all the time she spoke, and he followed every movement of her lips with a sort

of astonished confusion which it is difficult to describe. When she had ceased Jock drew a long breath, and seemed to come to the surface again, after much tossing in darker waters.

“I think that it must be true,” he said slowly, after a pause, “as people say—that women are very queer, Lucy. I didn’t understand one word you said.”

“Didn’t you, then?” she said, with a smile of gentle benignity; “but what does it matter, when it will all come right in the end? Is that our omnibus, Jock, that is going along with all that luggage? How curious that is, for nobody was coming to-day that I know of. Don’t you see it just turning in to the avenue? Now that is very strange indeed,” said Lucy, raising herself very erect upon her cushions with a little quickened and eager look. An arrival is always exciting in the country, and an arrival which was quite unexpected, and of which she could form no surmise as to who it could be, stirred up all her faculties. “I wonder if Mrs. Fresh-water will know what rooms are best,” she said, “and if Sir Tom will be at home to receive them; or perhaps it may be some friends of Aunt Randolph’s, or perhaps—I wonder very much who it can be.”

Jock's countenance covered itself quickly with a tinge of gloom.

"Whoever it is, I know it will be disgusting," cried the boy. "Just when we have got so much to talk about! and now I shall never see you any more. Lady Randolph was bad enough, and now here's more of them! I should just as soon go back to school at once," he said, with premature indignation. The servants on the box perceived the other carriage in advance with equal curiosity and excitement. They were still more startled, perhaps, for a profound wonder as to what horses had been sent out, and who was driving them, agitated their minds. The horses, solicited by a private token between them and their driver which both understood, quickened their pace with a slight dash, and the carriage swept along as if in pursuit of the larger and heavier vehicle, which, however, had so much the advance of them that it had deposited its passengers and turned round to the servants' entrance with the luggage before Lady Randolph could reach the door. Williams the butler wore a startled look upon his dignified countenance as he came out on the steps to receive his mistress.

“Some one has arrived,” said Lucy with a little eagerness. “We saw the omnibus.”

“Yes, my lady. A telegram came for Sir Thomas soon after your ladyship left; there was just time to put in the horses——”

“But who is it, Williams?”

Williams had a curious apologetic air. “I heard say, my lady, that it was some of the party that were invited before Mr. Randolph fell ill. There had been a mistake about the letters, and the lady has come all the same—a lady with a foreign title, my lady——”

“Oh!” said Lucy, with English brevity. She stood startled, in the hall, lingering a little, changing colour, not with any of the deep emotions which Williams from his own superior knowledge suspected, but with shyness and excitement. “It will be the lady from Italy, the Contessa—— Oh, I hope they have attended to her properly! Was Sir Thomas at home when she came?”

“Sir Thomas, my lady, went to meet them at the station,” Williams said.

“Oh, that is all right,” cried Lucy, relieved. “I am so glad she did not arrive and find nobody. And I hope Mrs. Freshwater——”

“Mrs. Freshwater put the party into the

east wing, my lady. There are two ladies besides the man and the maid. We thought it would be the warmest for them, as they came from the South."

"It may be the warmest, but it is not the prettiest," said Lucy. "The lady is a great friend of Sir Thomas', Williams."

The man gave her a curious look.

"Yes, my lady, I was aware of that," he said.

This surprised Lucy a little, but for the moment she took no notice of it. "And therefore," she went on, "the best rooms should have been got ready. Mrs. Freshwater ought to have known that. However, perhaps she will change afterwards. Jock, I will just run upstairs and see that everything is right."

As she turned towards the great staircase, so saying, she ran almost into her husband's arms. Sir Tom had appeared from a side door, where he had been on the watch, and it was certain that his face bore some traces of the new event that had happened. He was not at his ease as usual. He laughed a little uncomfortable laugh, and put his hand on Lucy's shoulder as she brushed against him. "There," he said, "that will do; don't be in such a hurry," arresting her in full career.

“Oh Tom!” Lucy, for her part, looked at her husband with the greatest relief and happiness. There had been a cloud between them which had been more grievous to her than anything else in the world. She had felt hourly compelled to stand up before him and tell him that she must do what he desired her not to do. The consternation and pain and wrath that had risen over his face after that painful interview had not passed away through all the intervening time. There had been a sort of desperation in her mind when she went to Mr. Rushton, a feeling that she so hated the duty which had risen like a ghost between her husband and herself, that she must do it at all hazards and without delay. But this cloud had now departed from Sir Tom’s countenance. There was a little suffusion of colour upon it which was unusual to him. Had it been anybody but Sir Tom it would have looked like embarrassment, shyness mingled with a certain self-ridicule and sense of the ludicrous in the position altogether. He caught his wife in his arms, and met her eyes with a certain laughing shamefacedness. “Don’t,” he said, “be in such a hurry, Lucy. *Ces dames* have gone to their rooms; they have been travelling all night, and they are not fit to

be seen. It is only silly little English girls like you that can bear to be looked at at all times and seasons." And with this he stooped over her and gave her a kiss on her forehead, to Lucy's delight, yet horror — before Williams, who looked on approving, and the footman with the traps, and Jock, and all! But what a load it took off her breast! He was not any longer vexed, or disturbed, or angry. He was, indeed, conciliatory and apologetic; but Lucy only saw that he was kind.

"Poor lady," cried Lucy, "has she been travelling all night? And I am so sorry she has been put into the east wing. If I had been at home I should have said the blue rooms, Tom, which you know are the nicest——"

"I think they are quite comfortable, my dear," said Sir Tom, with his usual laugh, which was half mocking, half serious; "you may be sure they will ask for anything they want. They are quite accustomed to making themselves at home."

"Oh, I hope so, Tom," said Lucy; "but don't you think it would be more polite, more respectful, if I were to go and ask if they have everything? Mrs. Freshwater is very well, you know, Tom, but the mistress of the house——"

He gave her another little hug and laughed again. "No," he said; "you may be sure Madame Forno-Populo is not going to let you see her till she has repaired all ravages. It was extremely indiscreet of me to go to the station," he continued, still with that chuckle, leading Lucy away. "I had forgotten all these precautions after a few years of you, Lucy. I was received with a shriek of horror and a double veil."

Lucy looked at him with great surprise, asking, "Why? wasn't she glad to see you?" with incipient indignation and a sense of grievance.

"Not at all," cried Sir Tom; "indeed, I heard her mutter something about English savagery. The Contessa expresses herself strongly sometimes. Freshwater and the maid, and the excellent breakfast Williams has ordered, knowing her ways——"

"Does Williams know her ways?" asked Lucy, wondering. There was not the faintest gleam of suspicion in her mind; but she was surprised, and her husband bit his lip for a moment, yet laughed still.

"He knows those sort of people," he said. "I was very much about in society at one time, you must know, Lucy, though I am such a

steady old fellow now. We knew something of most countries in these days. We were *bien vu*, he and I, in various places. Don't tell Mrs. Williams, my love." He laughed almost violently at this mild joke, and Lucy looked surprised. But still no shadow came upon her simple countenance. Lucy was like Desdemona, and did not believe that there were such women. She thought it was "fun," such fun as she sometimes saw in the newspapers, and considered as vulgar as it was foolish. Such words could not be used in respect to anything Sir Tom said; but even in her husband it was not good taste, Lucy thought. She smiled at the reference to Mrs. Williams with a kind of quiet disdain, but it never occurred to her that she too might require to be kept in the dark.

"I daresay most of what you are talking is nonsense," she said; "but if Madame Forno——"—Lucy was not very sure of the name, and hesitated—"is really very tired, perhaps it may be kindness not to disturb her. I hope she will go to bed and get a thorough rest. Did she not get your second letter, Tom? and what a thing it is that dear baby is so much better, and that we can really pay a little attention to her!"

"Either she did not get my letter, or I didn't

write ; I cannot say which it was, Lucy. But now we have got her, we must pay attention to her, as you say. You will have to get up a few dinner-parties, and ask some people to stay. She will like to see the humours of the wilderness while she is in it."

"The wilderness—but, Tom, everybody says society is so good in the county."

"Everybody does not know the Forno-Populo," cried Sir Tom ; and then he burst out into a great laugh. "I wonder what her Grace will say to the Contessa ; they have met before now."

"Must we ask the Duchess?" cried Lucy with awe and alarm, coming a little nearer to her husband's side.

But Sir Tom did nothing but laugh. "I've seen a few passages of arms," he said. "By Jove, you don't know what war is till you see two — at it tooth and nail. Two—what, Lucy? Oh, I mean fine ladies ; they have no mercy. Her Grace will set her claws into the fair countess. And as for the Forno-Populo herself——"

"Dear Tom," said Lucy with gentle gravity, "is it nice to speak of ladies so? If any one called me the Randolph, I should be, oh, so——"

“You,” cried her husband, with a hot and angry colour rising to his very hair, and then he perceived that he was betraying himself, and paused. “You see, my love, that’s different,” he said. “Madame di Forno-Populo is—an old stager; and you are very young, and nobody ever thought of you but with—reverence, my dear. Yes, that’s the word, Lucy, though you are only a bit of a girl.”

“Tom,” said Lucy with great dignity, “I have you to take care of me, and I have never been known in the world. But, dear, if this poor lady has no one—and I suppose she is a widow, is she not, Tom?”

He had been listening to her almost with emotion—with a half-abashed look, full of fondness and admiration. But at this question he drew back a little, with a sort of stagger, and burst into a wild fit of laughter. When he came to himself, wiping his eyes, he was, there could be no doubt, ashamed of himself. “I beg you ten thousand pardons,” he cried. “Lucy, my darling! Yes, yes—I suppose she is a widow, as you say.”

Lucy looked at him with profound gravity while he laughed, without the slightest inclination to join in his merriment, which is a thing

which has a very uncomfortable effect. She waited till he was done, with a mixture of wonder and disapproval in her seriousness, looking at his laughter as if at some phenomenon which she did not understand. "I have]often heard gentlemen," she said, "talk about widows as if it were a sort of laughable name, and as if they might make their jokes as they pleased. But I did not think you would have done it, Tom. I should feel all the other way," said Lucy. "I should think I could never do enough to make it up, if that were possible, and to make them forget. Is it their fault that they are left desolate—that a man should laugh?" She turned away from her husband with a soft superiority of innocence and true feeling which struck him dumb.

He begged her pardon in the most abject way; and then he left her for a moment quietly, and had his laugh out. But he was ashamed of himself all the same. "I wonder what she will say when she sees the Forno-Populo," he said to himself.

## CHAPTER XVII.

### FOREWARNED.

LUCY did not see her visitors till the hour of dinner. She had expected them to appear in the afternoon at the mystic hour of tea, which calls an English household together ; but when it was represented to her that afternoon tea was not the same interesting institution in Italy, her surprise ceased, and, though her expectations were still more warmly excited by this delay, she bore it with becoming patience. There was no doubt, however, that the arrival had made a great commotion in the house, and Lucy perceived, without in the least understanding it, a peculiarity in the looks which various of the people around her cast upon her during the course of the day. Her own maid was one of these people, and Mrs. Freshwater, the housekeeper, who explained in a semi-apologetic tone all the preparations she had made

for the comfort of the guests, was another. And Williams, though he was always so dignified, thought Lucy could not help feeling an eye upon her. He was almost compassionately attentive to his young mistress. There was a certain pathos in the way in which he handed her the potatoes at lunch. He pressed a little more claret upon her with a fatherly anxiety, and an air that seemed to say, "It will do you good." Lucy was conscious of all this additional attention without realising the cause of it. But it found its culmination in Lady Randolph, in whom a slightly-injured and aggrieved air towards Sir Tom was enhanced by the extreme tenderness of her aspect to Lucy, for whom she could not do too much. "Williams is quite right in giving you a little more wine. You take nothing," she said, "and I am sure you want support. After your long drive, too, my dear; and how cold it has been this morning!"

"Yes, it was cold; but we did not mind—we rather liked it, Jock and I. Poor Madame di Forno-Populo! She must have felt it travelling all night."

"Bravo, Lucy, that is right! you have tackled the name at last, and got through with it beautifully," said Sir Tom, with a laugh.

Lucy was pleased to be praised. "I hope I sha'n't forget," she said, "it is so long; and oh, Tom, I do hope she can talk English, for you know my French."

"I should think she could talk English!" said Lady Randolph with a little scorn. And what was very extraordinary was that Williams showed a distinct but suppressed consciousness, putting his lips tight, as if to keep in what he knew about the matter. "And I don't think you need be so sorry for the lady, Lucy," said the Dowager. "No doubt she didn't mean to travel by night. It arose from some mistake or other in Tom's letter. But she does not mind that, you may be sure, now that she has made out her point."

"What point?" said Sir Tom with some heat. But Lady Randolph made no reply, and he did not press the question. They were both aware that it is sometimes better to hold one's tongue. And the curious thing to all of those well-informed persons was that Lucy took no notice of all their hints and innuendoes. She was in the greatest spirits, not only interested about her unknown visitors and anxious to secure their comfort, but in herself more gay than she had been for some time past. In fact this arrival

was a godsend to Lucy. The cloud had disappeared entirely from her husband's brow. Instead of making any inquiries about her visit to Farafield, or resuming the agitating discussion which had ended in what was really a refusal on her part to do what he wished, he was full of a desire to conciliate and please her. The matter which had brought so stern a look to his face, and occasioned her an anxiety and pain far more severe than anything that had occurred before in her married life, seemed to have dropped out of his mind altogether. Instead of that opposition and disapproval, mingled with angry suspicion, which had been in his manner and looks, he was now on the watch to propitiate Lucy; to show a gratitude for which she knew no reason, and a pride in her which was still less comprehensible. What did it all mean—the compassion on one side, the satisfaction on the other? But Lucy scarcely asked herself the question. In her relief at having no new discussion with her husband, and at his apparent forgetfulness of all displeasure and of any question between them, her heart rose with all the glee of a child's. It seemed to her that she had surmounted the difficulties of her position by an intervention which was providential. It even occurred to her innocent

mind to make reflections as to the advantage of doing what was right in the face of all difficulties. God, she said to herself, evidently was protecting her. It was known in heaven what an effort it had cost her to do her duty to fulfil her father's will, and now heavenly succour was coming, and the difficulties disappearing out of her way. Lucy would have been ready in any case with the most unhesitating readiness to receive and do any kindness to her husband's friend. No idea of jealousy had come into her unsuspecting soul. She had taken it as a matter of course that this unknown lady should have the best that the Hall could offer her, and that her old alliance with Sir Tom should throw open his doors and his wife's heart. Perhaps it was because Lucy's warm and simple-minded attachment to her husband had little in it of the character of passion that it was thus entirely without any impulse of jealousy. And what was so natural in common circumstances became still more so in the exhilaration and rebound of her troubled heart. Sir Tom was so kind to her in departing from his opposition, in letting her have her way without a word. It was certain that Lucy would not have relinquished her duty for any opposition he had made. But with what a bleeding heart she

would have done it, and how hateful would have been the necessity which separated her from his good-will and assistance! Now she felt that terrible danger was over. Probably he would not ask her what she had been about. He would not give it his approval, which would have been most sweet of all; but if he did not interfere,—if he permitted it to be done without opposition, without even demanding of his wife an account of her action,—how much that would be, and how cordially, with what a genuine impulse of the heart would she set to work to carry out his wishes—he who had been so generous, so kind to her! This was how it was that her gaiety, the ease and happiness of her look, startled them all so much. That she should have been amiable to the new comers was comprehensible. She was so amiable by nature, and so ignorant and unsuspecting; but that their coming should give her pleasure, this was the thing that confounded the spectators; they could not understand how any other subject should withdraw her from what is supposed to be a wife's master emotion—nay, they could not understand how it was that mere instinct had not enlightened Lucy, and pointed out to her what elements were coming together that would be obnoxious

to her peace. Even Sir Tom felt this, with a deepened tenderness for his pure-minded little wife, and pride in her unconsciousness. Was there another woman in England who would have been so entirely generous, so unaware even of the possibility of evil? He admired her for it, and wondered—if it was a little silly (which he had a kind of undisclosed suspicion that it was), yet what a heavenly silliness. There was nobody else who would have been so magnanimous, so confident in his perfect honour and truth.

The only other element that could have added to Lucy's satisfaction was also present. Little Tom was better than usual. Notwithstanding the cold, he had been able to go out, and was all the brighter for it—not chilled and coughing, as he sometimes was. His mother had found him careering about his nursery in wild glee, and flinging his toys about, in perfectly boyish, almost mannish, altogether wicked, indifference to the danger of destroying them. It was this that brought her downstairs radiant to the luncheon-table, where Lady Randolph and Williams were so anxious to be good to her. Lucy was much surprised by the solicitude which she felt to be so unnecessary. She was disposed

to laugh at the care they took of her; feeling in her own mind more triumphant, more happy and fortunate, than she had ever been before.

As for Jock, he took no notice at all of the incident of the day. He perceived with satisfaction, a point on which for the moment he was unusually observant, that Sir Tom showed no intention of questioning them as to their morning's expedition or opposing Lucy. This being the case, what was it to the boy who went or came? A couple of ladies were quite indifferent to him. He did not expect anything or fear anything. His own doings interested him much more. The conversation about this new subject floated over his head. He did not take the trouble to pay any attention to it. As for Williams' significant looks or Lady Randolph's anxieties, Jock was totally unconscious of their existence. He did not pay any attention. When the party was not interesting he had plenty of other thoughts to retire into, and the coming of new people, except in so far as it might be a bore, did not affect him at all.

Lucy went out dutifully for a drive with Lady Randolph after luncheon. It was still very bright, though it was cold, and after a little

demur as to the propriety of going out when it was possible her guests might be coming downstairs, Lucy took her place beside the fur-enveloped Dowager with her hot water footstool and mountain of wrappings. They talked about ordinary matters for a little, about the landscape and the improvements, and about little Tom, whose improvement was the most important of all. But it was not possible to continue long upon indifferent matters in face of the remarkable events which had disturbed the family calm.

“I hope,” said Lucy, “that Madame di Forno-Populo” (she was very careful about all the syllables) “may not be more active than you think, and come down while we are away.”

“Oh, there is not the least fear,” said Lady Randolph, somewhat scornfully. “She was always a candle-light beauty. She is not very fond of the eye of day.”

“She is a beauty, then?” said Lucy. “I am very glad. There are so few. You know I have always been—rather—disappointed. There are many pretty people, but to be beautiful is quite different.”

“That is because you are so unsophisticated, my dear. You don’t understand that beauty in society means a fashion, and not much more. I

have seen a quantity of beauties in my day. How they came to be so, nobody knew; but there they were, and we all bowed down to them. This woman, however, was very pretty, there was no doubt about it," said Lady Randolph with reluctant candour. "I don't know what she may be now. She was enough to turn any man's head when she was young—or even a woman's, who ought to have known better."

"Do you think, then, Aunt Randolph, that women don't admire pretty people?" It is to be feared that Lucy asked for the sake of making conversation, which it is sometimes necessary to do.

"I think that men and women see differently—as they always do," said Lady Randolph. She was rather fond of discriminating between the ideas of the sexes, as many ladies of a reasonable age are. "There is a gentleman's beauty, you know, and there is a kind of beauty that women love. I could point out the difference to you better if the specimens were before us; but it is a little difficult to describe. I rather think we admire expression, you know. What men care for is flesh and blood. We like people that are good—that is to say, who have the air of being good, for the reality doesn't by

any means follow. Perhaps I am taking too much credit to ourselves," said the old lady, "but that is the best description I can hit upon. We like the interesting kind—the pensive kind—which was the fashion when I was young. Your great, fat, golden-haired, red and white women are gentlemen's beauties; they don't commend themselves to us."

"And is Madame di Forno-Populo," said Lucy, in her usual elaborate way, "of that kind?"

"Oh, my dear, she is just a witch!" Lady Randolph said. "It does not matter who it is, she can bring them to her feet if she pleases!" Then she seemed to think she had gone too far, and stopped herself: "I mean when she was young; she is young no longer, and I daresay all that has come to an end."

"It must be sad to grow old when one is like that," said Lucy, with a look of sympathetic regret.

"Oh, you are a great deal too charitable, Lucy!" said the old lady; and then she stopped short, putting a sudden restraint upon herself, as if it were possible that she might have said too much; then after a while she resumed: "As you are in such a heavenly frame of mind, my

dear, and disposed to think so well of her, there is just one word of advice I will give you—don't allow yourself to get intimate with this lady. She is quite out of your way. If she liked, she could turn you round her little finger. But it is to be hoped she will not like; and, in any case, you must remember that I have warned you. Don't let her, my dear, make a catspaw of you."

"A catspaw of me!" Lucy was amused by these words—not offended, as so many might have been—perhaps because she felt herself little likely to be so dominated; a fact that the much older and more experienced woman by her side was quite unaware of. "But," she said, "Tom would not have invited her, Aunt Randolph, if he had thought her likely to do that—indeed, how could he have been such great friends with her if she had not been nice as well as pretty? You forget there must always be that in her favour to me."

"Oh Tom!" cried Lady Randolph with indignation. "My dear Lucy," she added after a pause, with subdued exasperation, "men are the most unaccountable creatures! Knowing him as I do, I should have thought she was the very last person—but how can we tell? I daresay the idea amused him. Tom will do

anything that amuses him—or tickles his vanity. I confess it is, as you say, very, very difficult to account for it; but he has done it. He wants to show off a little to her, I suppose; or else he—— There is really no telling, Lucy. It is the last thing in the world I should have thought of; and you may be quite sure, my dear,” she added with emphasis, “she never would have been invited at all if he had expected me to be here when she came.”

Lucy did not make any answer for some time. Her face, which had kept its gaiety and radiance, grew grave, and when they had driven back towards the Hall for about ten minutes in silence, she said quietly, “You do not mean it, I am sure; but do you know, Aunt Randolph, you are trying to make me think very badly of my husband; and no one has ever done that before.”

“Oh, your husband is just like other people’s husbands, Lucy,” cried the elder lady impatiently. Then, however, she subdued herself, with an anxious look at her companion. “My dear, you know how fond I am of Tom, and I know he is fond of you; he would not do anything to harm you for the world. I suppose it is because he has such a prodigious confidence in you that he thinks it does not matter; and I don’t suppose

it does matter. The only thing is, don't be over-intimate with her, Lucy; don't let her fix herself upon you when you go to town, and talk about young Lady Randolph as her dearest friend. She is quite capable of doing it. And as for Tom—well, he is just a man when all is said."

Lucy did not ask any more questions. That she was greatly perplexed there is no doubt, and her first fervour of affectionate interest in Tom's friend was slightly damped, or at least changed. But she was more curious than ever; and there was in her mind the natural contradiction of youth against the warnings addressed to her. Lucy knew very well that she herself was not one to be twisted round anybody's little finger. She was not afraid of being subjugated; and she had a prejudice in favour of her husband which neither Lady Randolph nor any other witness could impair. The drive home was more silent than the outset. Naturally, the cold increased as the afternoon went on, and the Dowager shrunk into her furs, and declared that she was too much chilled to talk. "Oh, how pleasant a cup of tea will be!" she said.

Lucy longed, for her part, to get down from the carriage and walk home through the village,

to see all the cottage fires burning, and quicken the blood in her veins, which is a better way than fur for keeping one's self warm. When they got in, it was exciting to think that perhaps the stranger was coming down to tea; though that, as has been already said, was a hope in which Lucy was disappointed. Everything was prepared for her reception, however—a sort of throne had been arranged for her, a special chair near the fire, shaded by a little screen, and with a little table placed close to it to hold her cup of tea. The room was all in a ruddy blaze of firelight, the atmosphere delightful after the cold air outside, and all the little party a little quiet, thinking that every sound that was heard must be the stranger.

“She must have been very tired,” Lucy said sympathetically.

“I daresay,” said Lady Randolph, “she thinks a dinner dress will make a better effect.”

Lucy looked towards her husband almost with indignation, with eyes that asked why he did not defend his friend. But, to be sure, Sir Tom could not judge of their expression in the firelight, and instead of defending her he only laughed. “One general understands another's tactics,” he said.

## CHAPTER XVIII.

### THE VISITORS.

SIR TOM paid his wife a visit when she was in the midst of her toilette for dinner. He came in, and looked at her dress with an air of dissatisfaction. It was a white dress, of a kind which suited Lucy very well, and which she was in the habit of wearing for small home parties, at which full dress was unnecessary. He looked at her from head to foot, and gave a little pull to her skirt with a doubtful air. "It doesn't sit, does it?" he said; "can't you pin it, or something, to make it come better?"

This, it need not be said, was a foolish piece of ignorance on Sir Tom's part, and as Miss Fletcher, Lucy's maid, thought, "just like a man." Fletcher was for the moment not well disposed towards Sir Tom. She said, "Oh no, Sir Thomas, my lady don't hold with pins.

Some ladies may that are all for effect ; but my lady, that is not her way."

Sir Tom felt that these words enclosed a dart as sharp as any pin, and directed at himself ; but he took no notice. He walked round his wife, eyeing her on every side ; and then he gave a little pull to her hair as he had done to her dress. "After all," he said, "it is some time since you left school, Lucy. Why this simplicity ? I want you to look your best to-night."

"But, dear Tom," said Lucy, "you always say that I am not to be over-dressed."

"I don't want you to be under-dressed ; there is plenty of time. Don't you think you might do a little more in the way of toilette ? Put on some lace or something ; Fletcher will know. Look here, Fletcher, I want Lady Randolph to look very well to-night. Don't you think this get-up would stand improvement ? I daresay you could do it with ribbons, or something. We must not have her look like my grandchild, you know."

Upon which Fletcher, somewhat mollified, and murmuring that Sir Thomas was a gentleman that would always have his joke, answered boldly that *that* was not how she would have

dressed her lady had she had the doing of it. "But I know my place," Fletcher said, "though to see my lady like this always goes against me, Sir Thomas, and especially with foreigners in the house that are always dressed up to the nines and don't think of nothing else. But if Lady Randolph would wear her blue it could all be done in five minutes, and look far nicer and more like the lady of the house."

This transfer was finally made, for Lucy had no small obstinacies, and was glad to please her husband. The "blue" was of the lightest tint of shimmering silk, and gave a little background of colour, upon which Lucy's fairness and whiteness stood out. Sir Thomas always took an interest in his wife's dress; but it was seldom he occupied himself so much about it. It was he who went to the conservatory to get a flower for her hair. He took her downstairs upon his arm "as if they were out visiting," Lucy said, instead of at home in their own house. She was amused at all this form and ceremony, and came down to the drawing-room with a little flush of pleasure and merriment about her, quite different from the demure little Lady Randolph, half frightened and very serious, with the weight on her mind of a strange language to be spoken,

who, but for Sir Tom's intervention, would have been standing by the fire awaiting her visitor. The Dowager was downstairs before her, looking grave enough, and Jock, slim and dark, supporting a corner of the mantelpiece, like a young Caryatides in black. Lucy's brightness, her pretty shimmer of blue, the flower in her hair, relieved these depressing influences. She stood in the firelight with the ruddy irregular glare playing on her, a pretty youthful figure; and her husband's assiduities, and the entire cessation of any apparent consciousness on his part that any question had ever arisen between them, made Lucy's heart light in her breast. She forgot even the possibility of having to talk French in the ease of her mind; and before she had time to remember her former alarm, there came gliding through the subdued light of the greater drawing-room two figures. Sir Tom stepped forward to meet the stranger, who gave him her hand as if she saw him for the first time, and Lucy advanced with a little tremor. Here was the Contessa—the Forno-Populo—the foreign great lady and great beauty at last.

She was tall—almost as tall as Sir Tom—and had the majestic grace which only height can give. She was clothed in dark velvet, which

fell in long folds to her feet, and her hair, which seemed very abundant, was much dressed with puffs and curlings and frizzings, which filled Lucy with wonder, but furnished a delicate framework for her beautiful, clear, high features and the wonderful tint of her complexion—a sort of warm ivory, which made all brighter colours look excessive. Her eyes were large and blue, with long but not very dark eyelashes; her throat was like a slender column out of a close circle of feathery lace. Lucy, who had a great deal of natural taste, felt on the moment a thrill of shame on account of her blue gown, and an almost disgust of Lady Randolph's old-fashioned openness about the shoulders. The stranger was one of those women whose dress always impresses other women with such a sense of fitness that fashion itself looks vulgar or insipid beside her. She gave Sir Tom her left hand in passing, and then she turned with both extended to Lucy. "So this is the little wife," she said. She did not pause for the modest little word of welcome which Lucy had prepared. She drew her into the light, and gazed at her with benignant but dauntless inspection, taking in, Lucy felt sure, every particular of her appearance—the something too much of the blue gown, the deficiency

of dignity, the insignificance of the smooth fair locks, and open if somewhat anxious countenance. "*Bel enfant,*" said the Contessa, "your husband and I are such old friends that I cannot meet you as a stranger. You must let me kiss you, and accept me as one of yours too." The salutation that followed made Lucy's heart jump with mingled pleasure and distaste. She was swallowed up altogether in that embrace. When it was over, the lady turned from her to Sir Tom without another word. "I congratulate you, *mon ami*. Candour itself, and sweetness, and every English quality"—upon which she proceeded to seat herself in the chair which Lucy had set for her in the afternoon with the screen and the footstool. "How thoughtful some one has been for my comfort," she said, sinking into it, and distributing a gracious smile all round. There was something in the way in which she seized the central place in the scene, and made all the others look like surroundings, which bewildered Lucy, who did nothing but gaze, forgetting everything she meant to say, and even that it was she who was the mistress of the house.

"You do not see my aunt, Contessa," said Sir Tom, "and yet I think you ought to know each other."

“Your aunt,” said the Contessa, looking round, “that dear Lady Randolph—who is now Dowager. *Chère dame!*” she added, half rising, holding out again both hands.

Lady Randolph the elder knew the world better than Lucy. She remained in the background, into which the Contessa was looking with eyes which she called shortsighted. “How do you do, Madame di Forno-Populo!” she said. “It is a long time since we met. We have both grown older since that period. I hope you have recovered from your fatigue.”

The Contessa sank back again into her chair. “Ah, *both*, yes!” she said, with an eloquent movement of her hands. At this Sir Tom gave vent to a faint chuckle, as if he could not contain himself any longer.

“The passage of time is a myth,” he said; “it is a fable; it goes the other way. To look at you——”

“Both!” said the Contessa, with a soft little laugh, spreading out her beautiful hands.

Lucy hoped that Lady Randolph, who had kept behind, did not hear this last monosyllable, but she was angry with her husband for laughing, for abandoning his aunt’s side, upon which she herself, astonished, ranged herself without

delay. But what was still more surprising to Lucy, with her old-fashioned politeness, was to see the second stranger, who had followed the Contessa into the room, but who had not been introduced or noticed. She had the air of being very young—a dependent probably, and looking for no attention—and, with a little curtsey to the company, withdrew to the other side of the table on which the lamp was standing. Lucy had only time to see that there was a second figure, very slim and slight, and that the light of the lamp seemed to reflect itself in the soft oval of a youthful face as she passed behind it; but save for this noiseless movement the young lady gave not the smallest sign of existence, nor did any one notice her. And it was only when the summons came to dinner, and when Lucy called forth the bashful Jock to offer his awkward arm to Lady Randolph, that the unannounced and unconsidered guest came fully into sight.

“There are no more gentlemen, and I think we must go in together,” Lucy said.

“It is a great honour for me,” said the girl. She had a very slight foreign accent, but she was not in the least shy. She came forward at once with the utmost composure. Though she was a stranger and a dependent without a name, she

was a great deal more at her ease than Lucy was, who was the mistress of everything. Lucy, for her part, was considerably embarrassed. She looked at the girl, who smiled at her, not without a little air of encouragement and almost patronage in return.

“I have not heard your name,” Lucy at last prevailed upon herself to say, as they went through the long drawing-room together. “It is very stupid of me; but I was occupied with Madame di Forno-Populo——”

“You could not hear it, for it was never mentioned,” said the girl. “The Contessa does not think it worth while. I am at present in the cocoon. If I am pretty enough when I am quite grown up, then she will tell my name——”

“Pretty enough? But what does that matter? one does not talk of such things,” said the decorous little matron, startled and alarmed.

“Oh, it means everything to me,” said the anonymous. “It is doubtful what I shall be. If I am only a little pretty I shall be sent home; but if it should happen to me—ah! no such luck!—to be beautiful, then the Contessa will introduce me, and everybody says I may go far—farther, indeed, than even she has ever done. Where am I to sit? Beside you?”

“Here please,” said Lucy, trembling a little, and confounded by the ease of this new actor on the scene, who spoke so frankly. She was dressed in a little black frock up to her throat; her hair in great shining bands coiled about her head, but not an ornament of any kind about her. A little charity girl could not have been dressed more plainly. But she showed no consciousness of this, nor, indeed, of anything that was embarrassing. She looked round the table with a free and fearless look. There was not about her any appearance of timidity, even in respect to the Contessa. She included that lady in her inspection as well as the others, and even made a momentary pause, before she sat down, to complete her survey. Lucy, who had on ordinary occasions a great deal of gentle composure, and had sat with a Cabinet Minister by her side without feeling afraid, was more disconcerted than it would be easy to say by this young creature, of whom she did not know the name. It was so small a party that a separate little conversation with her neighbour was scarcely practicable, but the Contessa was talking to Sir Tom with the confidential air of one who has a great deal to say, and Lady Randolph on his other side was keeping a stern silence, so that

Lucy was glad to make a little attempt at her end of the table.

“You must have had a very fatiguing journey?” she said. “Travelling by night, when you are not used to it——”

“But we are quite used to it,” said the girl. “It is our usual way. By land it is so much easier; and even at sea one goes to bed, and one is at the other side before one knows.”

“Then you are a good sailor, I suppose——”

“*Pas mal*,” said the young lady. She began to look at Jock, and to turn round from time to time to the elder Lady Randolph, who sat on the other side of her. “They are not dumb, are they?” she asked. “Not once have I heard them speak. That is very English, so like what one reads in books.”

“You speak English very well, Mademoiselle,” said the Dowager suddenly.

The girl turned round and examined her with a candid surprise. “I am so glad you do,” she said calmly—a little *mot* which brought the colour to Lady Randolph’s cheeks.

“A pupil of the Contessa naturally knows a good many languages,” she said, “and would be little at a loss wherever she went. You have come last from Florence, Rome, or perhaps some

other capital. The Contessa has friends everywhere—still.”

This last little syllable caught the Contessa's fine ear, though it was not directed to her. She gave the Dowager a very gracious smile across the table. “Still,” she repeated, “everywhere! People are so kind. My invitations are so many it was with difficulty I managed to accept that of our excellent Tom. But I had made up my mind not to disappoint him nor his dear young wife. I was not prepared for the pleasure of finding your ladyship here.”

“How fortunate that you were able to manage it! I have been complimenting Mademoiselle on her English. She does credit to her instructors. Tell me, is this your first visit,” Lady Randolph said, turning to the young lady, “to England?” Even in this innocent question there was more than met the eye. The girl, however, had begun to make a remark to Lucy, and thus evaded it in the most easy way.

“I saw you come home soon after our arrival,” she said. “I was at my window. You came with—Monsieur——” She cast a glance at Jock as she spoke, with a smile in her eyes that was not without its effect. There was a little provocation in it, which an older man would have

known how to answer. But Jock, in the awkwardness of his youth, blushed fiery red, and turned away his gaze, which, indeed, had been dwelling upon her with an absorbed but shy attention. The boy had never seen anything at all like her before.

“My brother,” said Lucy, and the young lady gave him a beaming smile and bow which made Jock’s head turn round. He did not know how to reply to it, whether he ought not to get up to answer her salutation ; and being so uncertain and abashed and excited, he did nothing at all, but gazed again with an absorption which was not uncomplimentary. She gave him from time to time a little encouraging glance.

“That was what I thought. You drive out always at that early hour in England, and always with—Monsieur ?” The girl laughed now, looking at him, so that Jock longed to say something witty and clever. Oh, why was not MTutor here ? He would have known the sort of thing to say.

“Oh not, not always with Jock,” Lucy answered, with honest matter-of-fact. “He is still at school, and we have him only for the holidays. Perhaps you don’t know what that means ?”

“The holidays? yes, I know. Monsieur, no doubt, is at one of the great schools that are nowhere but in England, where they stay till they are men.”

“We stay,” said Jock, making an almost convulsive effort, “till we are nineteen. We like to stay as long as we can.”

“How innocent!” said the girl, with a pretty elderly look of superiority and patronage; and then she burst into a laugh, which neither Lucy nor Jock knew how to take, and turned back again in the twinkling of an eye to Lady Randolph, who had relapsed into silence. “And you drive in the afternoon,” she said. “I have already made my observations. And the baby in the middle, between. And Sir Tom always. He goes out and he goes in, and one sees him continually. I already know all the habits of the house.”

“You were not so very tired, then, after all. Why did you not come downstairs and join us in what we were doing?”

The young lady did not make any articulate reply, but her answer was clear enough. She cast a glance across the table to the Contessa, and laid her hand upon her own cheek. Lucy was a little mystified by this pantomime, but to

Lady Randolph there was no difficulty about it. "That is easily understood," she said, "when one is *sur le retour*. But the same precautions are not necessary with all."

A smile came upon the girl's lip. "I am sympathetic," she said. "Oh, *troppo!* I feel just like those that I am with. It is sometimes a trouble, and sometimes it is an advantage." This was to Lucy like the utterance of an oracle, and she understood it not.

"Another time," she said kindly, "you must not only observe us from the window, but come down and share what we are doing. Jock will show you the park and the grounds, and I will take you to the village. It is quite a pretty village, and the cottages are very nice now."

The young stranger's eyes blazed with intelligence. She seemed to perceive everything at a glance.

"I know the village," she said, "it is at the park-gates, and Milady takes a great deal of trouble that all is nice in the cottages. And there is an old woman that knows all about the family, and tells legends of it; and a school and a church, and many other *objets-de-piété*. I know it like that," she cried, holding out the pretty pink palm of her hand.

“This information is preternatural,” said Lady Randolph. “You are astonished, Lucy. Mademoiselle is a sorceress. I am sure that Jock thinks so. Nothing save an alliance with something diabolical could have made her so well instructed, she who has never been in England before.”

“Do you ask how I know all that?” the girl said, laughing. “Then I answer—novels. It is all Herr Tauchnitz and his pretty books.”

“And so you really never were in England before—not even as a baby?” Lady Randolph said.

The girl’s gaiety had attracted even the pair at the other end of the table, who had so much to say to each other. The Contessa and Sir Tom exchanged a look, which Lucy remarked with a little surprise, and remarked in spite of herself; and the great lady interfered to help her young dependent out.

“How glad I am to give her that advantage, dear lady! It is the crown of the *petite’s* education. In England she finds the most fine manners, as well as villages full of *objets-de-piété*. It is what is needful to form her,” the Contessa said.

*Printed by R. & R. CLARK, Edinburgh.*

## BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

---

**THE LITERARY HISTORY OF ENGLAND IN THE END OF THE EIGHTEENTH AND BEGINNING OF THE NINETEENTH CENTURY.** By Mrs. OLIPHANT. Three Vols. Demy 8vo. 21s.

"Her three volumes abound with passages of eloquence and insight, and to the young student of English literature will be of the utmost value as suggesting new points of view, and stimulating interest and enthusiasm for the subject."—*British Quarterly Review*.

"She not only recalls to our minds the names of many half-forgotten authors who were important enough in their day, but what she says about those who have been criticised and written about over and over again is so fresh and sparkling, and so just withal, that her book will be read for its own sake, quite as much as for the facts to be found in it."—*Westminster Review*.

**THE MAKERS OF FLORENCE:** Dante, Giotto, Savonarola, and their City. With Illustrations from Drawings by Professor DELAMOTTE, and a Steel Portrait of Savonarola, engraved by C. H. JEENS. New and Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

"Mrs. Oliphant has, in her volume 'The Makers of Florence,' made a beautiful addition to the mass of literature which has already been piled round the records of the Tuscan capital."—*The Times*.

"An animated and attractive volume."—*Academy*.

"All who love Italy will find here much to delight them."—*Examiner*.

"The book is beautifully illustrated with woodcuts, after drawings of Florentine buildings, statues, and paintings, taken on the spot by Professor Delamotte."—*Athenæum*.

**SHERIDAN.** Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.  
[*"English Men of Letters" Series.*]

**FRANCIS OF ASSISI.** New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**DRESS.** Illustrated. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.  
[*"Art at Home" Series.*]

"Whatever Mrs. Oliphant writes is worth reading, and this her latest contribution to current literature is an entertaining work on that ever popular theme, dress. It is a small pocket volume, deserving popularity, especially amongst the fair sex, to whom the hints of the cultivated authoress, whose fine taste is never at fault on the all-important subject of costume, will be found invaluable. . . . All young ladies ought to get this volume, it is so full of sensible hints as to the propriety of wearing things on proper occasions."—*Morning Post*.

"The book contains much sensible advice about suitable dress."—*Court Circular*.

**AGNES HOPETOUN'S SCHOOLS & HOLIDAYS.**  
Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.  
[*"Macmillan's Books for the Young" Series.*]

---

**MACMILLAN AND CO., LONDON.**

## BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

---

**THE WIZARD'S SON.** 3 Vols. Crown 8vo. 31s. 6d.

**HESTER.** A Story of Contemporary Life. 3 Vols.  
Crown 8vo. 31s. 6d.

**YOUNG MUSGRAVE.** New Edition. Crown 8vo.  
2s.

**THE CURATE IN CHARGE.** New Edition. Crown  
8vo. 2s.

"It is simple and unpretending. . . . In short we can pronounce the 'Curate in Charge' one of the happiest of her efforts, if we may couple such an expression as efforts with a story that flows along so smoothly."—*The Times*.

"A pretty, graceful little story."—*Morning Post*.

**HE THAT WILL NOT WHEN HE MAY.** New  
Edition. Crown 8vo. 2s.

"This is a novel no one can read without pleasure."—*The Spectator*.

**A SON OF THE SOIL.** New Edition. Crown 8vo.  
2s.

**A BELEAGUERED CITY;** being a Narrative of  
certain recent Events in the City of Samur, in the Department of  
the Haute Bourgogne. A Story of the Seen and Unseen. New  
and Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.

"The story . . . is a powerful one, and very original to boot."—*The Times*.

"Of all the books of Mrs. Oliphant with which the present writer is acquainted, he would select this as giving more unquestionable proofs of genius and originality than any other. Mrs. Oliphant seems to us not merely to have achieved a decided success, but a success which no other novelist living could have reached. . . . We cannot help regarding this little book as a rare literary gem of its kind."—*The Spectator*.

"A surprisingly original work, full of real invention and poetry. The governing idea of this story is singularly striking. . . . The whole book . . . is full of high qualities."—*Pall Mall Gazette*.

---

**MACMILLAN AND CO., LONDON.**

BEDFORD STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON.

May, 1884.

*MACMILLAN & Co's CATALOGUE of Works in  
BELLES LETTRES, including Poetry, Fiction, etc.*

---

- ADDISON, SELECTIONS FROM.** By JOHN RICHARD GREEN, M.A., LL.D. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- ADVENTURES OF A BROWNIE, THE.** By the Author of "John Halifax, Gentleman." With Illustrations by Mrs. ALLINGHAM. New Edition. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- ÆSOP.**—SOME OF ÆSOP'S FABLES. With Modern Instances shown in Designs by RANDOLPH CALDECOTT. From New Translations by ALFRED CALDECOTT, M.A. The Engraving by J. D. COOPER. Demy 4to. 7s. 6d.
- ALLINGHAM.**—THE BALLAD BOOK. Edited by WILLIAM ALLINGHAM. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- ALEXANDER (C. F.).**—THE SUNDAY BOOK OF POETRY FOR THE YOUNG. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- A LITTLE PILGRIM: IN THE UNSEEN.** Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- A PASSION FLOWER.** A Novel. Two Vols. Crown 8vo. 12s.
- AN ANCIENT CITY, AND OTHER POEMS.**—By A NATIVE OF SURREY. Extra fcap. 8vo. 6s.
- ANDERSON.**—BALLADS AND SONNETS. By ALEXANDER ANDERSON (Surfaceman). Extra fcap. 8vo. 5s.
- ARIOSTO.**—PALADIN AND SARACEN. Stories from Ariosto. By H. C. HOLLWAY-CALTHROP. With Illustrations by Mrs. ARTHUR LEMON. Crown 8vo. 6s.
- ARNOLD.**—THE POETICAL WORKS OF MATTHEW ARNOLD. Vol. I. EARLY POEMS, NARRATIVE POEMS, AND SONNETS. Vol. II. LYRIC, DRAMATIC, AND ELEGIAC POEMS. New and Complete Edition. Two Vols. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d. each.
- SELECTED POEMS OF MATTHEW ARNOLD.** With Vignette engraved by C. H. JEENS. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- MEROPE.** A Tragedy. Extra fcap. 8vo. 5s.
- ART AT HOME SERIES.**—Edited by W. J. LOFTIE, B.A.
- A PLEA FOR ART IN THE HOUSE.** With especial reference to the Economy of Collecting Works of Art, and the importance of Taste in Education and Morals. By W. J. LOFTIE, B.A. With Illustrations. Fifth Thousand. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- SUGGESTIONS FOR HOUSE DECORATION IN PAINTING, WOODWORK, AND FURNITURE.** By RHODA and AGNES GARRETT. With Illustrations. Sixth Thousand. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- MUSIC IN THE HOUSE.** By JOHN HULLAH. With Illustrations. Fourth Thousand. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.

a

**ART AT HOME SERIES—continued.**

- THE DRAWING-ROOM; ITS DECORATIONS AND FURNITURE.**  
By Mrs. ORRINSMITH. Illustrated. Fifth Thousand. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- THE DINING-ROOM.** By Mrs. LOFTIE. Illustrated. Fourth Thousand. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- THE BED-ROOM AND BOUDOIR.** By LADY BARKER. Illustrated. Fourth Thousand. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- DRESS.** By Mrs. OLIPHANT. Illustrated. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- AMATEUR THEATRICALS.** By WALTER H. POLLOCK and LADY POLLOCK. Illustrated by KATE GREENAWAY. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- NEEDLEWORK.** By ELIZABETH GLAISTER, Author of "Art Embroidery." Illustrated. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- THE MINOR ARTS—PORCELAIN PAINTING, WOOD CARVING, STENCILLING, MODELLING, MOSAIC WORK, &c.** By CHARLES G. LELAND. Illustrated. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- THE LIBRARY.** By ANDREW LANG. With a Chapter on *English Illustrated Books*, by AUSTIN DOBSON. Illustrated. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- SKETCHING FROM NATURE.** By TRISTRAM ELLIS. With Illustrations by H. S. MARKS, R.A., and the Author. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- ARTEVELDE—JAMES & PHILIP VON ARTEVELDE.**  
By W. J. ASHLEY, B.A., late Scholar of Balliol College, Oxford. Being the Lothian Prize Essay for 1882. Crown 8vo. 6s.
- ATKINSON.—AN ART TOUR TO THE NORTHERN CAPITALS OF EUROPE.** By J. BEAVINGTON ATKINSON. 8vo. 12s.
- AUSTIN.**—Works by ALFRED AUSTIN.  
SAVONAROLA. A Tragedy. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.  
SOLILOQUIES IN SONG. Crown 8vo. 6s.
- AWDRY.—THE STORY OF A FELLOW SOLDIER.** By FRANCES AWDRY. (A Life of Bishop Patteson for the Young.) With a Preface by CHARLOTTE M. YONGE. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- BACON'S ESSAYS.** Edited by W. ALDIS WRIGHT. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- BAKER.**—Works by Sir SAMUEL BAKER, M.A., F.R.S., F.R.G.S., &c., &c.  
CAST UP BY THE SEA; or, THE ADVENTURES OF NED GREY. With Illustrations by HUARD. New Edition. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt. 6s.  
TRUE TALES FOR MY GRANDSONS. With Illustrations by W. J. HENNESSY. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- BALLAD BOOK.—CHOICEST ANECDOTES AND SAYINGS.**  
Edited by WILLIAM ALLINGHAM. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- BARKER (LADY).**—Works by Lady BARKER :  
A YEAR'S HOUSEKEEPING IN SOUTH AFRICA. With Illustrations. Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.  
STATION LIFE IN NEW ZEALAND. With Illustrations. Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.  
THE WHITE RAT, and other Stories. Illustrated by W. J. HENNESSY. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- BESSELY.—STORIES FROM THE HISTORY OF ROME.** By Mrs. BESSELY. Fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

- BIKÉLAS.**—**LOUKIS LARAS; or, THE REMINISCENCES OF A CHIOTE MERCHANT DURING THE GREEK WAR OF INDEPENDENCE.** From the Greek of D. BIKÉLAS. Translated, with Introduction on the Rise and Development of Modern Greek Literature, by J. GENNADIUS, late Chargé d'Affaires at the Greek Legation in London. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- BLACK (W.).**—Works by W. BLACK, Author of "A Daughter of Heth":  
**THE STRANGE ADVENTURES OF A PHAETON.** Illustrated. Crown 8vo. 6s.  
**A PRINCESS OF THULE.** Crown 8vo. 6s.  
**THE MAID OF KILLEENA, and other Stories.** Crown 8vo. 6s.  
**MADCAP VIOLET.** Crown 8vo. 6s.  
**GREEN PASTURES AND PICCADILLY.** Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.  
**MACLEOD OF DARE.** With Illustrations. Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.  
**WHITE WINGS. A YACHTING ROMANCE.** Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.  
**THE BEAUTIFUL WRETCH: THE FOUR MAC NICOLS: THE PUPIL OF AURELIUS.** Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.  
**SHANDON BELLS.** Crown 8vo. Cheaper Edition. 6s.  
**YOLANDE. THE STORY OF A DAUGHTER.** Crown 8vo. 6s.  
**ADVENTURES IN THULE: Three Stories for Boys.** Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- BJÖRNSON.**—**SYNNÖVÈ SOLBAKKEN.** Translated from the Norwegian of Bjornstjerne Björnson, by JULIE SUTTER. Crown 8vo. 6s.
- BLACKIE.**—Works by JOHN STUART BLACKIE, Emeritus Professor of Greek in the University of Edinburgh:—  
**THE WISE MEN OF GREECE.** In a Series of Dramatic Dialogues. Crown 8vo. 9s.  
**LAY SERMONS.** Crown 8vo. 6s.  
**GOETHE'S FAUST.** Translated into English Verse, with Notes and Preliminary Remarks. By J. STUART BLACKIE, F.R.S.E. Crown 8vo. 9s.
- BLAKISTON.**—**MODERN SOCIETY IN ITS RELIGIOUS AND SOCIAL ASPECTS.** By PRYTON BLAKISTON, M.D., F.R.S. Crown 8vo. 5s.
- BRIGHT.**—Works by HENRY A. BRIGHT.  
**A YEAR IN A LANCASHIRE GARDEN.** Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.  
**THE ENGLISH FLOWER GARDEN.** Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- BRIMLEY.**—**ESSAYS.** By the late GEORGE BRIMLEY, M.A., Librarian of Trinity College, Cambridge. Edited by W. G. CLARK, M.A., late Fellow and Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge. A new Edition. Globe 8vo. 5s.  
*Contents:* Tennyson's Poems; Wordsworth's Poems; Poetry and Criticism; Carlyle's Life of Sterling; "Esmond"; "Westward Ho!"; Wilson's "Noctes Ambrosianæ"; Comte's "Positive Philosophy," &c.
- BROOKE**—**THE FOOL OF QUALITY, or, THE HISTORY OF HENRY, EARL OF MORELAND.** By HENRY BROOKE. Newly revised, with a Biographical Preface by the Rev. CHARLES KINGSLEY, M.A., late Rector of Eversley. Crown 8vo. 6s.

- BROOKE (S. A.).—RIQUET OF THE TUFT: A LOVE DRAMA.**  
By the Rev. STOFFORD A. BROOKE, M.A. Extra crown 8vo. 6s.
- BROWNE (SIR THOMAS).—RELIGIO MEDICI; Letter to a Friend, &c., and Christian Morals.** Edited by W. A. GREENHILL, M.D. 18mo. 4s. 6d. (Golden Treasury Series.)
- BUNCE.—FAIRY TALES, THEIR ORIGIN AND MEANING.** With some Account of the Dwellers in Fairy Land. By J. THACKRAY BUNCE. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- BUNYAN'S PILGRIM'S PROGRESS.** (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- BURKE.—LETTERS, TRACTS, AND SPEECHES ON IRISH AFFAIRS.** By EDMUND BURKE. Arranged and Edited by MATTHEW ARNOLD, with a Preface. Crown 8vo. 6s.
- BURNETT.—Works by FRANCES HODGSON BURNETT, Author of "That Lass o' Lowrie's":—**
- HAWORTH'S. A Novel. Crown 8vo. 6s.
- LOUISIANA; and THAT LASS O' LOWRIE'S. Two Stories. Illustrated. Crown 8vo. 6s.
- LOUISIANA. *Popular Edition.* Sewed paper wrapper. Crown 8vo. 1s.
- BURNS.—THE POETICAL WORKS OF ROBERT BURNS.** Edited from the best printed and manuscript Authorities, with Glossarial Index and a Biographical Memoir, by ALEXANDER SMITH. With Portrait of Burns, and Vignette of the Twa Dogs, engraved by SHAW. Two Vols. Fcap. 8vo. 10s.
- COMPLETE WORKS OF. Edited with Memoir by ALEXANDER SMITH. (Globe Edition.) Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- BUTLER'S HUDIBRAS.** Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by ALFRED MILNES, M.A. Fcap. 8vo. Part I. 3s. 6d. Parts II. and III. 4s. 6d.
- BYRON.—POETRY OF BYRON.** Chosen and arranged by MATTHEW ARNOLD. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d. Large Paper Edition. Crown 8vo. 9s.
- CARROLL.—Works by LEWIS CARROLL:—**
- ALICE'S ADVENTURES IN WONDERLAND. With Forty-two Illustrations by TENNIEL. 71st Thousand. Crown 8vo, cloth. 6s.
- A GERMAN TRANSLATION OF THE SAME. With TENNIEL'S Illustrations. Crown 8vo, gilt. 6s.
- A FRENCH TRANSLATION OF THE SAME. With TENNIEL'S Illustrations. Crown 8vo, gilt. 6s.
- AN ITALIAN TRANSLATION OF THE SAME. By T. P. ROSSETTE. With TENNIEL'S Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 6s.
- THROUGH THE LOOKING-GLASS, AND WHAT ALICE FOUND THERE. With Fifty Illustrations by TENNIEL. Crown 8vo, gilt. 6s. 52nd Thousand.
- RHYME? AND REASON? With Sixty-five Illustrations by ARTHUR B. FROST, and Nine by HENRY HOLIDAY. Crown 8vo. 7s.
- \* \* This book is a reprint, with a few additions, of the comic portion of "Phantasmagoria and Other Poems," and of the "Hunting of the Snark." Mr. FROST'S Pictures are new.

- CAUTLEY.—A CENTURY OF EMBLEMS.** By G. S. CAUTLEY, Vicar of Nettledeu, Author of "The After Glow," etc. With numerous Illustrations by LADY MARION ALFORD, REAR-ADMIRAL LORD W. COMPTON, the Ven. LORD A. COMPTON, R. BARNES, J. D. COOPER, and the Author. Pott 4to, cloth elegant, gilt elegant. 10s. 6d.
- CAVALIER AND HIS LADY.** Selections from the Works of the First Duke and Duchess of Newcastle. With an Introductory Essay by E. JENKINS. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- CHILDREN'S POETRY.** By the Author of "John Halifax, Gentleman." Extra Fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- CHRISTMAS CAROL (A).** Printed in Colours from Original Designs by Mr. and Mrs. TREVOR CRISPIN, with Illuminated Borders from MSS. of the 14th and 15th Centuries. Imp. 4to, cloth elegant. Cheaper Edition. 21s.
- CHURCH (A. J.).—HORÆ TENNYSONIANÆ, Sive Eclogæ e Tennysono Latine redditæ.** Cura A. J. CHURCH, A.M. Extra fcap. 8vo. 6s.
- CLIFFORD.—ANYHOW STORIES—MORAL AND OTHERWISE.** By Mrs. W. K. CLIFFORD. With Illustrations by DOROTHY TENNANT. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- CLOUGH (ARTHUR HUGH).—THE POEMS AND PROSE REMAINS OF ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH.** With a Selection from his Letters, and a Memoir. Edited by his Wife. With Portrait. Two Vols. Crown 8vo. 21s.
- THE POEMS OF ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH, sometime Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford. Ninth Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 6s.
- CLUNES.—THE STORY OF PAULINE: An Autobiography.** By G. C. CLUNES. Crown 8vo. 6s.
- COLERIDGE.—HUGH CRICHTON'S ROMANCE. A Novel.** By CHRISTABEL R. COLERIDGE. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.
- COLLECTS OF THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND.** With a beautifully Coloured Floral Design to each Collect, and Illuminated Cover. Crown 8vo. 12s. Also kept in various styles of morocco.
- COLLIER.—A PRIMER OF ART.** By JOHN COLLIER. 18mo. 1s.
- COLQUHOUN.—RHYMES AND CHIMES.** By F. S. COLQUHOUN (née F. S. FULLER MAITLAND). Extra fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- COWPER.—POETICAL WORKS.** Edited, with Biographical Introduction, by Rev. W. BENHAM, B.D. (Globe Edition.) Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- THE TASK: AN EPISTLE TO JOSEPH HILL, Esq.; TIROCINIUM; or, a Review of the Schools; and the HISTORY OF JOHN GILPIN. Edited, with Notes, by WILLIAM BENHAM, B.D. (Globe Readings Edition.) Globe 8vo. 1s.
- LETTERS OF WILLIAM COWPER. Edited, with Introduction, by Rev. WILLIAM BENHAM, B.D., F.S.A., Rector of St. Edmund the King, Lombard Street. 18mo. 4s. 6d. (Golden Treasury Series.)
- SELECTIONS FROM COWPER'S POEMS. With an Introduction by Mrs. OLIPHANT. 18mo. 4s. 6d. (Golden Treasury Series.)
- CRANE—GRIMM'S FAIRY TALES: A Selection from the Household Stories.** Translated from the German by LUCY CRANE, and done into Pictures by WALTER CRANE. Crown 8vo. 6s.

- CRANE (LUCY).—LECTURES ON ART AND THE FORMATION OF TASTE.** By LUCY CRANE. With Illustrations by THOMAS and WALTER CRANE. Crown 8vo. 6s.
- CRAWFORD**—Works by F. MARION CRAWFORD.  
 MR. ISAACS. A Tale of Modern India. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.  
 DOCTOR CLAUDIUS. A True Story. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.  
 A ROMAN SINGER. Two Vols. Globe 8vo. 12s.
- DAHN.**—**FELICITAS.** A Tale of the German Migrations, A.D. 476. By FELIX DAHN. Translated by M. A. C. E. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- DANTE ; AN ESSAY.** By the Very Rev. R. W. CHURCH, D.C.L., Dean of St. Paul's. With a Translation of the "De Monarchiâ." By F. J. CHURCH, Crown 8vo. 6s.  
 THE "DE MONARCHIA." Separately. 8vo. 4s. 6d.  
 THE PURGATORY. Edited, with Translation and Notes, by A. J. BUTLER. Crown 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- DAY.**—Works by the Rev. LAL BEHARI DAY:  
 BENGAL PEASANT LIFE. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s  
 FOLK-TALES OF BENGAL. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- DEMOCRACY**—An American Novel. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.  
 Also a POPULAR EDITION, in Paper Wrapper, Crown 8vo. 1s.
- DE MORGAN (MARY).—THE NECKLACE OF THE PRINCESS FIORIMONDE, and other Stories.** With 25 Illustrations by WALTER CRANE. Extra fcap. 8vo. 6s.  
 \*.\* Also an Edition printed by Messrs. R. and R. Clark, on hand-made paper, the plates, initial letters, head and tail pieces being printed on Indian paper and mounted in the text. Fcap. 4to. THE EDITION IS LIMITED TO ONE HUNDRED COPIES.
- DEUTSCHE LYRIK.** By Dr. BUCHHEIM. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- DICKENS'S DICTIONARY OF PARIS, 1884.** An Unconventional Handbook. With Maps, Plans, &c. 18mo. Paper cover, 1s. Cloth, 1s. 6d.
- DICKENS'S DICTIONARY OF LONDON, 1884.** (Fourth Year.) An Unconventional Handbook. With Maps, Plans, &c. 18mo. Paper cover, 1s. Cloth, 1s. 6d.
- DICKENS'S DICTIONARY OF THE THAMES, 1884.** An Unconventional Handbook. With Maps, Plans, &c. Paper cover, 1s. Cloth, 1s. 6d.
- DICKENS'S CONTINENTAL A.B.C. RAILWAY GUIDE.** Published on the first of each Month. 18mo. 1s.
- DILLWYN (E. A.).—THE REBECCA RIOTER.** A Story of Killay Life. Two Vols. Crown 8vo. 21s.
- DOYLE.**—**THE RETURN OF THE GUARDS, and other Poems.** By Sir FRANCIS HASTINGS DOYLE, late Fellow of All Souls' College, Oxford. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- DOTTY, AND OTHER POEMS.** By J. L. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- DRYDEN.**—**POETICAL WORKS OF.** Edited, with a Memoir, by W. D. CHRISTIE, M.A. (Globe Edition.) Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- DUFF (GRANT).—MISCELLANIES, POLITICAL and LITERARY.** By the Right Hon. M. E. GRANT DUFF, M.P. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

**DUNSMUIR (AMY).**—VIDA; Study of a Girl. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**EBERS.**—Works by DR. GEORG EBERS.

THE BURGOMASTER'S WIFE; a Tale of the Siege of Leyden. Translated by CLARA BELL. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

ONLY A WORD. Translated by CLARA BELL. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**ELBON.**—BETHESDA. By BARBARA ELBON. Three Vols. Crown 8vo. 31s. 6d.

**EMERSON** — THE COLLECTED WORKS OF RALPH WALDO EMERSON. Uniform with the EVERESLEY EDITION of Charles Kingsley's Novels. Globe 8vo., price 5s. each volume.

1. MISCELLANIES. With an Introductory Essay by JOHN MORLEY.
2. ESSAYS.
3. POEMS.

4. ENGLISH TRAITS: AND REPRESENTATIVE MEN.
5. CONDUCT OF LIFE: AND SOCIETY and SOLITUDE.
6. LETTERS: SOCIAL AIMS, &c.

**ENGLISH MEN OF LETTERS.** Edited by JOHN MORLEY. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d. each.

JOHNSON. By LESLIE STEPHEN.

SCOTT. By R. H. HUTTON.

GIBBON. By J. COTTER MORISON.

SHELLEY. By J. A. SYMONDS.

HUME. By Prof. HUXLEY, P.R.S.

GOLDSMITH. By WILLIAM BLACK.

DEFOE. By W. MINTO.

BURNS. By Principal SHAIRP.

SPENSER. By the Very Rev. R. W. CHURCH, Dean of St. Paul's.

THACKERAY. By ANTHONY TROLLOPE.

BURKE. By JOHN MORLEY.

MILTON. By MARK PATTISON.

HAWTHORNE. By HENRY JAMES.

SOUTHEY. By Professor DOWDEN.

CHAUCER. By A. W. WARD.

COWPER. By GOLDWIN SMITH.

BUNYAN. By J. A. FROUDE.

LOCKE. By Prof. FOWLER.

BYRON. By Prof. NICHOL.

WORDSWORTH. By F. W. H. MYERS.

DRYDEN. By GEORGE SAINTSBURY.

LANDOR. By Prof. SIDNEY COLVIN.

DE QUINCEY. By Prof. MASSON.

CHARLES LAMB. By Rev. ALFRED AINGER.

BENTLEY. By Prof. R. C. JEBB.

CHARLES DICKENS. By A. W. WARD.

GRAY. By EDMUND GOSSE.

SWIFT. By LESLIE STEPHEN.

STERNE. By H. D. TRAILL.

MACAULAY. By J. COTTER MORISON.

FIELDING. By AUSTIN DOBSON.

SHERIDAN. By Mrs. OLIPHANT.

ADDISON. By W. J. COURTHOPE.

BACON. By the Very Rev. R. W. CHURCH, Dean of St. Paul's.

[Other Volumes to follow.]

**EVANS.**—Works by SEBASTIAN EVANS.

BROTHER FABIAN'S MANUSCRIPT, AND OTHER POEMS. Fcap. 8vo. 6s.

IN THE STUDIO: A DECADE OF POEMS. Extra fcap. 8vo. 5s.

**FAIRY BOOK.** By the Author of "John Halifax, Gentleman." (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.

**FAWCETT.**—TALES IN POLITICAL ECONOMY. By MILLICENT G. FAWCETT, Author of "Political Economy for Beginners." Globe 8vo. 3s.

**FLEMING.**—Works by **GEORGE FLEMING.**

VESTIGIA. Two Vols. Globe 8vo. 12s.

A NILE NOVEL. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 2s.

MIRAGE. A Novel. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 2s.

THE HEAD OF MEDUSA. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 2s.

**FO'C'S'LE YARNS.**—Including "BETSY LEE" AND OTHER POEMS. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.**FRASER-TYTLER.**—SONGS IN MINOR KEYS. By C. C. FRASER-TYTLER (Mrs. EDWARD LIDDELL). 18mo. 6s.**FREEMAN.**—Works by E. A. FREEMAN, D.C.L., LL.D.

HISTORICAL AND ARCHITECTURAL SKETCHES; CHIEFLY ITALIAN. With Illustrations by the Author. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

SUBJECT AND NEIGHBOUR LANDS OF VENICE. Being a Companion Volume to "Historical and Architectural Sketches." With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

ENGLISH TOWNS AND DISTRICTS. With Illustrations. 8vo. 14s.

**GARNETT.**—IDYLLS AND EPIGRAMS. Chiefly from the Greek Anthology. By RICHARD GARNETT. Fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d.**GEDDES.**—FLOSCULI GRAECI BOREALES SIVE ANTHOLOGIA GRAECA ABERDONENSIS. Contexuit GULIELMUS D. GEDDES. Crown 8vo. 6s.**GILMORE.**—STORM WARRIORS; or, LIFE-BOAT WORK ON THE GOODWIN SANDS. By the Rev. JOHN GILMORE, M.A., Vicar of St. Luke's, Lower Norwood, Surrey, Author of "The Ramsgate Life-Boat," in "Macmillan's Magazine." Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.**GLOBE LIBRARY.**—Globe 8vo. Cloth. 3s. 6d. each.

SHAKESPEARE'S COMPLETE WORKS. Edited by W. G. CLARK, M.A., and W. ALDIS WRIGHT, M.A., of Trinity College, Cambridge, Editors of the "Cambridge Shakespeare." With Glossary.

SPENSER'S COMPLETE WORKS. Edited from the Original Editions and Manuscripts, by R. MORRIS, with a Memoir by J. W. HALKS, M.A. With Glossary.

SIR WALTER SCOTT'S POETICAL WORKS. Edited with a Biographical and Critical Memoir by FRANCIS TURNER PALGRAVE, and copious Notes.

COMPLETE WORKS OF ROBERT BURNS.—THE POEMS, SONGS, AND LETTERS, edited from the best Printed and Manuscript Authorities. With Glossarial Index, Notes, and a Biographical Memoir by ALEXANDER SMITH.

ROBINSON CRUSOE. Edited after the Original Editions, with a Biographical Introduction by HENRY KINGSLEY.

GOLDSMITH'S MISCELLANEOUS WORKS. Edited, with Biographical Introduction by Professor MASSON.

POPE'S POETICAL WORKS. Edited, with Notes and Introductory Memoir, by ADOLPHUS WILLIAM WARD, M.A., Fellow of St. Peter's College, Cambridge, and Professor of History in Owens College, Manchester.

DRYDEN'S POETICAL WORKS. Edited, with a Memoir, Revised Text, and Notes, by W. D. CHRISTIE, M.A., of Trinity College, Cambridge.

**GLOBE LIBRARY—continued.**

**COWPER'S POETICAL WORKS.** Edited, with Notes and Biographical Introduction, by REV. WILLIAM BENHAM, B.D.

**MORTE D'ARTHUR.—SIR THOMAS MALORY'S BOOK OF KING ARTHUR AND OF HIS NOBLE KNIGHTS OF THE ROUND TABLE.** The original Edition of CAXTON, revised for Modern Use. With an Introduction by SIR EDWARD STRACHEY, Bart.

**THE WORKS OF VIRGIL.** Rendered into English Prose, with Introductions, Notes, Running Analysis, and an Index. By JAMES LONDSDALE, M.A., late Fellow and Tutor of Balliol College, Oxford, and Classical Professor in King's College, London; and SAMUEL LEE, M.A., Latin Lecturer at University College, London.

**THE WORKS OF HORACE.** Rendered into English Prose, with Introductions, Running Analysis, Notes and Index. By JOHN LONDSDALE, M.A., and SAMUEL LEE, M.A.

**MILTON'S POETICAL WORKS,** Edited, with Introductions, by Professor MASSON.

**GOLDEN TREASURY SERIES.**—Uniformly printed in 18mo., with Vignette Titles by J. E. MILLAIS, R.A., T. WOOLNER, W. HOLMAN HUNT, SIR NOEL PATON, ARTHUR HUGHES, &c. Engraved on Steel by JEENS, &c. Bound in extra cloth. 4s. 6d. each volume.

**THE GOLDEN TREASURY OF THE BEST SONGS AND LYRICAL POEMS IN THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE.** Selected and arranged, with Notes, by FRANCIS TURNER PALGRAVE.

**THE CHILDREN'S GARLAND FROM THE BEST POETS.** Selected and arranged by COVENTRY PATMORE.

**THE BOOK OF PRAISE.** From the best English Hymn Writers. Selected and arranged by LORD SELBORNE. *A New and Enlarged Edition.*

**THE FAIRY BOOK;** the Best Popular Fairy Stories. Selected and rendered anew by the Author of "John Halifax, Gentleman."

**THE BALLAD BOOK.** A Selection of the Choicest British Ballads. Edited by WILLIAM ALLINGHAM.

**THE JEST BOOK.** The Choicest Anecdotes and Sayings. Selected and arranged by MARK LEMON.

**BACON'S ESSAYS AND COLOURS OF GOOD AND EVIL.** With Notes and Glossarial Index. By W. ALDIS WRIGHT, M.A.

**THE PILGRIM'S PROGRESS** from this World to that which is to come. By JOHN BUNYAN.

**THE SUNDAY BOOK OF POETRY FOR THE YOUNG.** Selected and arranged by C. F. ALEXANDER.

**A BOOK OF GOLDEN DEEDS** of All Times and All Countries gathered and narrated anew. By the Author of "The Heir of Redclyffe."

**THE ADVENTURES OF ROBINSON CRUSOE.** Edited from the Original Edition by J. W. CLARK, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge.

**THE REPUBLIC OF PLATO.** Translated into English, with Notes, by J. LI. DAVIES, M.A. and D. J. VAUGHAN, M.A.

**THE SONG BOOK.** Words and Tunes from the best Poets and Musicians. Selected and arranged by JOHN HULLAM, Professor of Vocal Music in King's College, London.

**GOLDEN TREASURY SERIES—continued.**

- LA LYRE FRANÇAISE.** Selected and arranged, with Notes, by GUSTAVE MASSON, French Master in Harrow School.
- TOM BROWN'S SCHOOLDAYS.** By AN OLD BOY.
- A BOOK OF WORTHIES.** Gathered from the Old Histories and written anew by the Author of "The Heir of Redclyffe." With Vignette.
- GUESSES AT TRUTH.** By TWO BROTHERS. New Edition.
- THE CAVALIER AND HIS LADY.** Selections from the Works of the First Duke and Duchess of Newcastle. With an Introductory Essay by EDWARD JENKINS, Author of "Ginx's Baby," &c.
- SCOTTISH SONG.** A Selection of the Choicest Lyrics of Scotland. Compiled and arranged, with brief Notes, by MARY CARLYLE AITKEN.
- DEUTSCHE LYRIK.** The Golden Treasury of the best German Lyrical Poems, selected and arranged with Notes and Literary Introduction. By Dr. BUCHHEIM.
- ROBERT HERRICK.—SELECTIONS FROM THE LYRICAL POEMS OF.** Arranged with Notes by F. T. PALGRAVE.
- POEMS OF PLACES.** Edited by H. W. LONGFELLOW. England and Wales. Two Vols.
- MATTHEW ARNOLD'S SELECTED POEMS.**
- THE STORY OF THE CHRISTIANS AND MOORS IN SPAIN.** By CHARLOTTE M. YONGE. With a Vignette by HOLMAN HUNT.
- LAMB'S TALES FROM SHAKESPEARE.** Edited, with Preface, by the Rev. ALFRED AINGER, Reader at the Temple.
- WORDSWORTH'S SELECT POEMS.** Chosen and Edited, with Preface, by MATTHEW ARNOLD. Also a Large Paper Edition. Crown 8vo. 9s.
- SHAKESPEARE'S SONGS AND SONNETS.** Edited, with Notes, by FRANCIS TURNER PALGRAVE.
- SELECTIONS FROM ADDISON.** Edited by JOHN RICHARD GREEN.
- SELECTIONS FROM SHELLEY.** Edited by STOPFORD A. BROOKE. Also Large Paper Edition. Crown 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- POETRY OF BYRON.** Chosen and arranged by MATTHEW ARNOLD. Also a Large Paper Edition. Crown 8vo. 9s.
- SIR THOMAS BROWNE'S RELIGIO MEDICI; Letter to a Friend, &c., and Christian Morals.** Edited by W. A. GREENHILL, M.D., Oxon.
- MOHAMMAD, THE SPEECHES AND TABLE-TALK OF THE PROPHET.** Chosen and Translated by STANLEY LANE-POOLE.
- WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR,** Selections from the Writings of. Arranged and Edited by Professor SIDNEY COLVIN.
- COWPER—SELECTIONS FROM COWPER'S POEMS.** With an Introduction by Mrs. OLIPHANT.
- COWPER.—LETTERS OF WILLIAM COWPER.** Edited, with Introduction, by the Rev. W. BENHAM, B.D. 18mo.
- GOLDSMITH.—MISCELLANEOUS WORKS.** Edited with Biographical Introduction, by Professor MASSON. (Globe Edition.) Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- GOLDSMITH'S VICAR OF WAKEFIELD.** With a Memoir of Goldsmith by Professor MASSON. (Globe Readings Edition.) Globe 8vo. 1s.

- GOETHE'S FAUST.** Translated into English Verse, with Notes and Preliminary Remarks, by JOHN STUART BLACKIE, F.R.S.E., Emeritus Professor of Greek in the University of Edinburgh. Crown 8vo. 9s.
- GONE TO TEXAS. LETTERS FROM OUR BOYS.** Edited, with Preface, by THOMAS HUGHES, Q.C. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- GRAY.—THE WORKS OF THOMAS GRAY.** Edited by EDMUND GOSSE. In Four Vols. Globe 8vo. *[In the press.]*  
 Vol. I.—POEMS: and JOURNALS.  
 Vol. II.—LETTERS.  
 Vol. III.—LETTERS (continued): and ESSAYS.  
 Vol. IV.—NOTES ON ARISTOPHANES: and PLATO.
- GRIMM'S FAIRY TALES.** A Selection from the Household Stories. Translated from the German by LUCY CRANE, and done into Pictures by WALTER CRANE. Crown 8vo. 6s.
- GUESSES AT TRUTH.** By TWO BROTHERS. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- HAMERTON.**—Works by P. G. HAMERTON.  
 ETCHING AND ETCHERS. Illustrated with Forty-eight new Etchings. Third Edition, revised. Columbian 8vo.  
 A PAINTER'S CAMP IN THE HIGHLANDS. Second and Cheaper Edition. One Vol. Extra fcap. 8vo. 6s.  
 THE INTELLECTUAL LIFE. With Portrait of LEONARDO DA VINCI, etched by LEOPOLD FLAMENG. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.  
 THOUGHTS ABOUT ART. New Edition, Revised, with Notes and Introduction. Crown 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- HARDY.—BUT YET A WOMAN.** A Novel. By ARTHUR SHERBURNE HARDY. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d. Also a Popular Edition, paper covers, 1s.
- HARRY.** A POEM. By the Author of "Mrs. Jerningham's Journal." Extra fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- HAWTHORNE (JULIAN).**—THE LAUGHING MILL; and other Stories. By JULIAN HAWTHORNE. Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.
- HEINE.**—SELECTIONS FROM THE POETICAL WORKS OF HEINRICH HEINE. Translated into English. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.  
 A TRIP TO THE BROCKEN. By HEINRICH HEINE. Translated by R. McLINTOCK. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.  
 IDEAS "BUCH LE GRAND" OF THE REISEBILDER OF HEINRICH HEINE, 1826. A Translation by I. B. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- HERRICK (ROBERT).**—SELECTIONS FROM THE LYRICAL POEMS OF. Arranged with Notes by F. T. PALGRAVE. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- HIGGINSON.**—MALBONE; An Oldport Romance. By T. W. HIGGINSON. Fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- HILDA AMONG THE BROKEN GODS.** By the Author of "Olig Grange." Extra fcap. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- HILL.**—Works by OTAVIA HILL.  
 HOMES OF THE LONDON POOR. Popular Edition. Crown 8vo, sewed. 1s.  
 OUR COMMON LAND. Consisting of Articles on OPEN SPACES; and on WISE CHARITY. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

- HOLLWAY-CALTHROP.—PALADIN AND SARACEN: Stories** from Ariosto. By H. C. HOLLWAY-CALTHROP. With Illustrations by Mrs. ARTHUR LEMON, engraved by O. LACOUR. Crown 8vo. 6s.
- HOMER.—THE ODYSSEY OF HOMER DONE INTO ENGLISH PROSE.** By S. H. BUTCHER, M.A., Professor of Greek in the University of Edinburgh; sometime Fellow and Prælector of University College, Oxford, late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge; and A. LANG, M.A., late Fellow of Merton College, Oxford. With Steel Vignette. Third Edition. Revised and Corrected. With new Introduction and Additional Notes. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- THE ILIAD OF HOMER.** Translated into English Prose. By ANDREW LANG, M.A., WALTER LEAF, M.A., and ERNEST MYERS, M.A. Crown 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- HOOPER AND PHILLIPS.—A MANUAL OF MARKS ON POTTERY AND PORCELAIN.** A Dictionary of Easy Reference. By W. H. HOOPER and W. C. PHILLIPS. With numerous Illustrations. Second Edition, revised. 16mo. 4s. 6d.
- HOPE.—NOTES AND THOUGHTS ON GARDENS AND WOODLANDS.** Written chiefly by Amateurs. By the late FRANCES JANE HOPE, Wardie Lodge, near Edinburgh. Edited by ANNE J. HOPE JOHNSTONE. Crown 8vo. 6s.
- HOPKINS.—Works by ELLICE HOPKINS.**  
**ROSE TURQUAND.** A Novel. Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.  
**AUTUMN SWALLOWS: a Book of Lyrics.** Extra fcap. 8vo. 6s.
- HOPPUS.—A GREAT TREASON: A Story of the War of Independence.** 2 vols. Crown 8vo. 9s.
- HORACE. WORD FOR WORD FROM HORACE.** The Odes literally versified. By W. T. THORNTON, C.B. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.  
**WORKS OF.** Rendered into English Prose by JOHN LONSDALE, M.A. and SAMUEL LEE, M.A. (Globe Edition.) Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- HULLAH.—HANNAH TARNE.** A Story for Girls. By M. E. HULLAH, Author of "Mr. Greysmith." With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- HUNT.—TALKS ABOUT ART.** By WILLIAM HUNT. With a Letter by J. E. MILLAIS, R.A. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- IRVING.—Works by WASHINGTON IRVING.**  
**OLD CHRISTMAS.** From the Sketch Book. With upwards of 100 Illustrations by RANDOLPH CALDECOTT, engraved by J. D. COOPER. New Edition. Crown 8vo, cloth elegant. 6s.  
 People's Sixpenny Edition. Illustrated. Medium 4to. 6d.  
**BRACEBRIDGE HALL.** With 120 Illustrations by R. CALDECOTT. New Edition. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt. 6s.  
 People's Sixpenny Edition. Illustrated. Medium 4to. 6d.
- JAMES.—Works by HENRY JAMES.**  
**THE PORTRAIT OF A LADY.** Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.  
**WASHINGTON SQUARE; THE PENSION BEAUREPAS; A BUNDLE OF LETTERS.** Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.  
**THE EUROPEANS.** A Novel. Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.  
**THE AMERICAN.** Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.  
**DAISY MILLER: AN INTERNATIONAL EPISODE: FOUR MEE-INGS.** Crown 8vo. 6s.

**JAMES—Works by HENRY JAMES—continued.**

- RODERICK HUDSON. Crown 8vo. 6s.  
 THE MADONNA OF THE FUTURE; and other Tales. Crown 8vo. 6s.  
 FRENCH POETS AND NOVELISTS. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.  
 PORTRAITS OF PLACES. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**JAMES—NOVELS AND TALES. By HENRY JAMES:**

*In 18mo, Paper covers, 1s. each volume. Cloth binding, 1s. 6d. each volume, (or complete in case, 21s).*

**THE PORTRAIT OF A LADY.**

- 3 vols.  
 RODERICK HUDSON. 2 vols.  
 THE AMERICAN. 2 vols.  
 WASHINGTON SQUARE. 1 vol.  
 THE EUROPEANS. 1 vol.  
 CONFIDENCE. 1 vol.  
 THE SIEGE OF LONDON: MADAME DE MAUVES. 1 vol.  
 AN INTERNATIONAL EPISODE:

- THE PENSION BEAUREPAS:  
 THE POINT OF VIEW. 1 vol.  
 DAISY MILLER, A STUDY: FOUR MEETINGS: LONGSTAFF'S MARRIAGE; BENVOLIO. 1 vol.  
 THE MADONNA OF THE FUTURE: A BUNDLE OF LETTERS; THE DIARY OF A MAN OF FIFTY: EUGENE PICKERING.

**JOUBERT.**—PENSÉES OF JOUBERT. Selected and Translated with the Original French appended, by HENRY ATTWELL, Knight of the Order of the Oak Crown. Crown 8vo. 5s.

**KEARY.**—A MEMOIR OF ANNIE KEARY. By her Sister. With a Portrait. Third Thousand. New and Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**KEARY (A.).**—Works by ANNIE KEARY.

- CASTLE DALY; THE STORY OF AN IRISH HOME THIRTY YEARS AGO. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.  
 JANET'S HOME. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.  
 CLEMENCY FRANKLYN. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.  
 OLDBURY. New and Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.  
 A YORK AND A LANCASTER ROSE. Crown 8vo. 6s.  
 A DOUBTING HEART. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.  
 THE HEROES OF ASGARD. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**KEARY (E.).**—Works by ELIZA KEARY.

- THE MAGIC VALLEY; or, PATIENT ANTOINE. With Illustrations by E. V. B. Globe 8vo. gilt. 4s. 6d.  
 MEMOIR OF ANNIE KEARY. With a Portrait. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**KINGSLEY'S (CHARLES) NOVELS.—EVERSLEY EDITION.**

- WESTWARD HO! 2 Vols. Globe 8vo. 10s.  
 TWO YEARS AGO. 2 Vols. Globe 8vo. 10s.  
 HYPATIA. 2 Vols. Globe 8vo. 10s.  
 YEAST. 1 Vol. Globe 8vo. 5s.  
 ALTON LOCKE. 2 Vols. Globe 8vo. 10s.  
 HEReward THE WAKE. 2 Vols. Globe 8vo. 10s.

**KINGSLEY.**—Works by the Rev. CHARLES KINGSLEY, M.A., late Rector of Eversley, and Canon of Westminster. Collected Edition. 6s. each.

POEMS; including the Saint's Tragedy, Andromeda, Songs, Ballads, &c. Complete Collected Edition.

**KINGSLEY (C.).—continued.**

**YEAST**; a Problem.

**ALTON LOCKE.** New Edition. With a Prefatory Memoir by THOMAS HUGHES, Q.C., and Portrait of the Author.

**HYPATIA**; or, **NEW FOES WITH AN OLD FACE.**

**GLAUCUS**; or, **THE WONDERS OF THE SEA-SHORE.** With Coloured Illustrations.

**WESTWARD HO!** or, **THE VOYAGES AND ADVENTURES OF SIR AMYAS LEIGH.**

**THE HEROES**; or, **GREEK FAIRY TALES FOR MY CHILDREN.** With Illustrations.

**TWO YEARS AGO.**

**THE WATER BABIES.** A Fairy Tale for a Land Baby. With Illustrations by Sir NOEL PATON, R.S.A., and P. SKELTON.

**THE ROMAN AND THE TEUTON.** A Series of Lectures delivered before the University of Cambridge. With Preface by Professor MAX MÜLLER.

**HEREWARD THE WAKE—LAST OF THE ENGLISH.**

**THE HERMITS.**

**MADAM HOW AND LADY WHY**; or, **FIRST LESSONS IN EARTH-LORE FOR CHILDREN.**

**AT LAST**; A CHRISTMAS IN THE WEST INDIES. Illustrated.

**PROSE IDYLLS.** NEW AND OLD.

**PLAYS AND PURITANS**; and other **HISTORICAL ESSAYS.** With Portrait of Sir WALTER RALBIGH.

**HISTORICAL LECTURES AND ESSAYS.**

**SANITARY AND SOCIAL LECTURES AND ESSAYS.**

**SCIENTIFIC LECTURES AND ESSAYS.**

**LITERARY AND GENERAL LECTURES.**

**HEALTH AND EDUCATION.** New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**SELECTIONS FROM SOME OF THE WRITINGS OF THE REV. CHARLES KINGSLEY.** Crown 8vo. 6s.

**OUT OF THE DEEP.** Words for the Sorrowful, from the writings of CHARLES KINGSLEY. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**KINGSLEY (H.).—TALES OF OLD TRAVEL.** Re-narrated by HENRY KINGSLEY. With Eight full-page Illustrations by HUARD. Fifth Edition. Crown 8vo, cloth, extra gilt. 5s.

**KNOX.—SONGS OF CONSOLATION.** By ISA CRAIG KNOX. Extra fcap. 8vo, cloth extra, gilt edges. 4s. 6d.

**LAMB.**—Works by CHARLES LAMB.

**TALES FROM SHAKESPEARE.** Edited, with Preface, by ALFRED AINGER, M.A. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d. Globe Readings Edition for Schools. Globe 8vo, 2s.

**ESSAYS OF ELIA.** Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by ALFRED AINGER, M.A. Globe 8vo. 5s.

**POEMS, PLAYS, ESSAYS, &c.** Edited by ALFRED AINGER, M.A. Globe 8vo. *Just ready.*

- LANDOR (WALTER SAVAGE).**—SELECTIONS FROM THE WRITINGS OF WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR. Arranged and Edited by Professor SIDNEY COLVIN. With Portrait. 18mo. 4s. 6d. (Golden Treasury Series.)
- LECTURES ON ART.**—Delivered in Support of the Society for Protection of Ancient Buildings. By REGD. STUART POOLE, Professor W. B. RICHMOND, E. J. POYNTER, R.A., J. T. MICKLETHWAITE, and WILLIAM MORRIS. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- LEMON (MARK).**—THE JEST BOOK. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- LITTLE ESTELLA,** and other FAIRY TALES FOR THE YOUNG. 18mo, cloth extra. 2s. 6d.
- LITTLE SUNSHINE'S HOLIDAY.**—By the Author of "John Halifax, Gentleman." With Illustrations. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- LORNE.**—GUIDO AND LITA: A TALE OF THE RIVIERA. A Poem. By the MARQUIS OF LORNE. Third Edition. Small 4to, cloth elegant. With Illustrations. 7s. 6d.
- LOWELL.**—COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS OF JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL. With Portrait, engraved by JEENS. 18mo, cloth extra. 4s. 6d.
- LYTTELTON.**—Works by LORD LYTTELTON.
- THE "COMUS" OF MILTON, rendered into Greek Verse. Extra fcap. 8vo. 5s.
- THE "SAMSON AGONISTES" OF MILTON, rendered into Greek Verse. Extra fcap. 8vo. 6s. 6d.
- MACLAREN.**—THE FAIRY FAMILY. A Series of Ballads and Metrical Tales illustrating the Fairy Mythology of Europe. By ARCHIBALD MACLAREN. With Frontispiece, Illustrated Title, and Vignette. Crown 8vo, gilt. 5s.
- MACMILLAN.**—MEMOIR OF DANIEL MACMILLAN. By THOMAS HUGHES, Q.C. With a Portrait engraved on Steel by C. H. JEENS, from a Painting by LOWES DICKINSON. Fifth Thousand. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d. Popular Edition, Paper Covers, 1s.
- MACMILLAN'S BOOKS FOR THE YOUNG.**—In Globe 8vo, cloth elegant. Illustrated, 2s. 6d. each:—
- WANDERING WILLIE.** By the Author of "Conrad the Squirrel." With a Frontispiece by Sir NOEL PATON.
- THE WHITE RAT, AND OTHER STORIES.** By LADY BARKER. With Illustrations by W. J. HENNESSY.
- PANSIE'S FLOUR BIN.** By the Author of "When I was a Little Girl." With Illustrations by ADRIAN STOKES.
- MILLY AND OLLY; or, A Holiday among the Mountains.** By Mrs. T. H. WARD. With Illustrations by Mrs. ALMA TADEMA.
- THE HEROES OF ASGARD; Tales from Scandinavian Mythology.** By A. and E. KEARY.
- WHEN I WAS A LITTLE GIRL.** By the Author of "St. Olave's," "Nine Years Old," &c.
- A STOREHOUSE OF STORIES.** Edited by CHARLOTTE M. YONGE, Author of "The Heir of Redclyffe." Two Vols.
- THE STORY OF A FELLOW SOLDIER.** By FRANCES AWDRY. (A Life of Bishop Patteson for the Young.) With Preface by CHARLOTTE M. YONGE.

**MACMILLAN'S BOOKS FOR THE YOUNG—continued.**

AGNES HOPETOUN'S SCHOOLS  
AND HOLIDAYS. By Mrs. OLIPHANT.

RUTH AND HER FRIENDS. A  
Story for Girls.

THE RUNAWAY. By the Author  
of "Mrs. Jerningham's Journal."

OUR YEAR. A Child's Book in  
Prose and Verse. By the Author of  
"John Halifax, Gentleman."

LITTLE SUNSHINE'S HOLIDAY. By the Author of "John Halifax, Gentleman."

NINE YEARS OLD. By the Author of "When I was a Little Girl."

**MACMILLAN'S MAGAZINE.**—Published Monthly. Price 1s. Vols. I. to XLIX. are now ready. 7s. 6d. each.

**MACMILLAN'S POPULAR NOVELS.**—In Crown 8vo, cloth. Price 6s. each Volume:—

By William Black.

A PRINCESS OF THULE.

MADCAP VIOLET.

THE MAID OF KILLEENA; and  
other Tales.

THE STRANGE ADVENTURES  
OF A PHAETON. Illustrated.

GREEN PASTURES AND PICCADILLY.

MACLEOD OF DARE. Illustrated.

WHITE WINGS. A Yachting Romance.

THE BEAUTIFUL WRETCH;  
THE FOUR MAC NICOLS;  
THE PUPIL OF AURELIUS,  
SHANDON BELLS,  
YOLANDE.

By Charles Kingsley.

TWO YEARS AGO.

"WESTWARD HO!"

ALTON LOCKE. With Portrait.

HYPATIA.

YEAST.

HEREWARD THE WAKE.

By the Author of "John Halifax, Gentleman."

THE HEAD OF THE FAMILY.  
Illustrated.

THE OGILVIES. Illustrated.

AGATHA'S HUSBAND. Illustrated.

OLIVE. Illustrated.

MY MOTHER AND I. Illustrated.

By Charlotte M. Yonge.

THE HEIR OF REDCLYFFE.  
With Illustrations.

HEARTSEASE. With Illustrations.

THE DAISY CHAIN. With Illustrations.

THE TRIAL: More Links in the  
Daisy Chain. With Illustrations.

HOPES AND FEARS. Illustrated.

DYNEVOR TERRACE. With  
Illustrations.

MY YOUNG ALCIDES. Illustrated.

THE PILLARS OF THE HOUSE.  
Two Vols. Illustrated.

CLEVER WOMAN OF THE  
FAMILY. Illustrated.

THE YOUNG STEPMOTHER.  
Illustrated.

THE DOVE IN THE EAGLE'S  
NEST. Illustrated.

THE CAGED LION. Illustrated.

THE CHAPLET OF PEARLS.  
Illustrated.

LADY HESTER, and THE DANVERS PAPERS. Illustrated.

THE THREE BRIDES. Illustrated.

MAGNUM BONUM. Illustrated.

LOVE AND LIFE. Illustrated.

UNKNOWN TO HISTORY.  
Illustrated.

MACMILLAN'S POPULAR NOVELS—*continued.*

By Frances H. Burnett.

HAWORTH'S  
"LOUISIANA" and "THAT LASS O' LOWRIE'S." Two Stories.  
Illustrated.

By Annie Keary.

CASTLE DALY.  
OLDBURY.  
JANET'S HOME.

CLEMENCY FRANKLYN.  
A YORK AND A LANCASTER  
ROSE.  
A DOUBTING HEART.

By Henry James.

THE EUROPEANS.  
THE AMERICAN.  
DAISY MILLER: AN INTERNA-  
TIONAL EPISODE; FOUR  
MEETINGS.  
RODERICK HUDSON.

THE MADONNA OF THE  
FUTURE, and other Tales.  
WASHINGTON SQUARE: THE  
PENSION BEAUREPAS: A  
BUNDLE OF LETTERS.  
THE PORTRAIT OF A LADY.

TOM BROWN'S SCHOOLDAYS.  
TOM BROWN AT OXFORD.  
THE FOOL OF QUALITY. By  
H. BROOKE.  
REALMAH. By the Author of  
"Friends in Council."  
HUGH CRICHTON'S ROMANCE.  
By C. R. COLERIDGE.  
ROSE TURQUAND. By ELLICE  
HOPKINS.  
OLD SIR DOUGLAS. By the  
Hon. Mrs. NORTON.

A BELEAGUERED CITY. By  
Mrs. OLIPHANT.  
JOHN INGLESANT. A Romance.  
By J. H. SHORTHOUSE.  
THE LAUGHING MILL; and  
other Tales. By JULIAN HAW-  
THORNE.  
THE HARBOUR BAR.  
BENGAL PEASANT LIFE. By  
LAL BEHARI DAY.  
VIRGIN SOIL. By TOURGÉNIEF.  
VIDA. The Study of a Girl. By  
AMY DUNSMUIR.

MACMILLAN'S TWO SHILLING NOVELS:—

By the Author of "John Halifax, Gentleman."

THE OGILVIES.  
THE HEAD OF THE FAMILY.  
OLIVE.

AGATHA'S HUSBAND.  
TWO MARRIAGES.

By Mrs. Oliphant.

THE CURATE IN CHARGE.  
A SON OF THE SOIL.  
YOUNG MUSGRAVE.

HE THAT WILL NOT WIEN  
HE MAY.

By Mrs. Macquoid.

PATTY.

MACMILLAN'S TWO SHILLING NOVELS—*continued.*

By George Fleming.

A NILE NOVEL.

MIRAGE.

THE HEAD OF MEDUSA.

By the Author of "Hogan, M.P."

HOGAN, M.P.

FLITTERS, TATTERS, AND  
THE COUNSELLOR: WEEDS,  
AND OTHER SKETCHES.THE HONOURABLE MISS FER-  
RARD.

CHRISTY CAREW.

## MACMILLAN'S ONE SHILLING VOLUMES:—

Crown 8vo, sewed, 1s. each.

DEMOCRACY. An American Novel.

MEMOIR OF DANIEL MAC-  
MILLAN. By THOMAS HUGHES,  
Q.C.LOUISIANA. By FRANCES HODG-  
SON BURNETT, Author of "That  
Lass o' Lowrie's," &c.HINTS TO HOUSEWIVES on  
several Points, particularly on the  
Preparation of Economical and  
Tasteful Dishes. By Mrs. FREDER-  
RICK.BUT YET A WOMAN. A Novel.  
By ARTHUR SHERBURNE HARDY.M'PHERSON.—POETRY OF MODERN GREECE. Specimens and  
Extracts. Translated by FLORENCE M'PHERSON. 18mo. 5s.MACQUOID.—PATTY. New Edition. By KATHARINE S. MACQUOID.  
Crown 8vo. 2s.MADOC.—THE STORY OF MELICENT. By FAYR MADOC. Crown  
8vo. 4s. 6d.MAGUIRE.—YOUNG PRINCE MARIGOLD, AND OTHER FAIRY  
STORIES. By the late JOHN FRANCIS MAGUIRE, M.P. Illustrated by S. E.  
WALLER. Globe 8vo, gilt. 4s. 6d.MAHAFFY.—Works by J. P. MAHAFFY, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College,  
Dublin:—SOCIAL LIFE IN GREECE FROM HOMER TO MENANDER. Fourth  
Edition, enlarged, with New Chapter on Greek Art. Crown 8vo. 9s.RAMBLES AND STUDIES IN GREECE. Illustrated. Second Edition,  
revised and enlarged, with Map. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

THE DECAY OF MODERN PREACHING. An Essay. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

MALET.—MRS. LORIMER. A Novel. By LUCAS MALET. Cheaper  
Edition. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.MASSON (GUSTAVE).—LA LYRE FRANÇAISE. Selected and  
arranged with Notes. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.MASSON (Mrs.).—THREE CENTURIES OF ENGLISH POETRY:  
being selections from Chaucer to Herrick, with Introductions and Notes by Mrs.  
MASSON and a general Introduction by Professor MASSON. Extra fcap. 8vo.  
3s. 6d.

**MASSON (Professor).—**Works by DAVID MASSON, M.A., Professor of Rhetoric and English Literature in the University of Edinburgh.

WORDSWORTH, SHELLEY, KEATS, AND OTHER ESSAYS. Crown 8vo. 5s.

CHATTERTON: A Story of the Year 1770. Crown 8vo. 5s.

THE THREE DEVILS: LUTHER'S, MILTON'S AND GOETHE'S; and other Essays. Crown 8vo. 5s.

**MAZINI.—**IN THE GOLDEN SHELL: A Story of Palermo. By LINDA MAZINI. With Illustrations. Globe 8vo, cloth gilt. 4s. 6d.

**MEREDITH.—**POEMS AND LYRICS OF THE JOY OF EARTH. By GEORGE MEREDITH. Extra Fcap. 8vo. 6s.

**MERIVALE.—**KEATS' HYPERION, rendered into Latin Verse. By C. MERIVALE, B.D. Second Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**MILNER.—**THE LILY OF LUMLEY. By EDITH MILNER. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**MILTON'S POETICAL WORKS.** Edited with Text collated from the best Authorities, with Introductions and Notes, by DAVID MASSON. (Uniform with the Cambridge Shakespeare.) With three Portraits engraved by JEENS. Three Volumes. 8vo. 42s. Fcap. 8vo Edition. By the same Editor. With Portraits. Three Vols. 15s. (Globe Edition.) By the same Editor. Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**MISTRAL (F.).—**MIRELLE, a Pastoral Epic of Provence. Translated by H. CRICHTON. Extra fcap. 8vo. 6s.

**MITFORD (A. B.).—**TALES OF OLD JAPAN. By A. B. MITFORD, Second Secretary to the British Legation in Japan. With Illustrations drawn and cut on Wood by Japanese Artists. New and Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**MOHAMMAD, SPEECHES AND TABLE-TALK OF THE PROPHET.** Chosen and Translated by STANLEY LANE-POOLE. 18mo. 4s. 6d. (Golden Treasury Series.)

**MOLESWORTH.—**Works by Mrs. MOLESWORTH (ENNIS GRAHAM).

TWO LITTLE WAIFS. Illustrated by WALTER CRANE. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

ROSY. Illustrated by WALTER CRANE. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

SUMMER STORIES FOR BOYS AND GIRLS. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

THE ADVENTURES OF HERR BABY. With Twelve full-page Pictures by WALTER CRANE. Globe 4to. 6s.

GRANDMOTHER DEAR. Illustrated by WALTER CRANE. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**MOLESWORTH.**—*continued.*

TELL ME A STORY. Illustrated by WALTER CRANE. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

"CARROTS"; JUST A LITTLE BOY. Illustrated by WALTER CRANE. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

THE CUCKOO CLOCK. Illustrated by WALTER CRANE. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

THE TAPESTRY ROOM. Illustrated by WALTER CRANE. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

A CHRISTMAS CHILD. Illustrated by WALTER CRANE. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**MORE EXCELLENT WAY, THE.** A Poem. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**MORTE D'ARTHUR.**—SIR THOMAS MALORY'S BOOK OF KING ARTHUR AND OF HIS NOBLE KNIGHTS OF THE ROUND TABLE. (Globe Edition.) Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**MOULTON.**—SWALLOW FLIGHTS. Poems by LOUISE CHANDLER MOULTON. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**MOULTRIE.**—POEMS by JOHN MOULTRIE. Complete Edition. Two Vols. Crown 8vo. 7s. each.

Vol. I. MY BROTHER'S GRAVE, DREAM OF LIFE, &c. With Memoir by the Rev. Prebendary COLERIDGE.

Vol. II. LAYS OF THE ENGLISH CHURCH, and other Poems. With notices of the Rectors of Rugby, by M. H. BLOXHAM, F.R.A.S.

**MRS. GANDER'S STORY.** By H. A. H. With Twenty-four Full-page Illustrations by N. HUXLEY. Demy oblong. 3s. 6d.

**MUDIE.**—STRAY LEAVES. By C. E. MUDIE. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d. Contents:—"His and Mine"—"Night and Day"—"One of Many," &c.

**MURRAY.**—ROUND ABOUT FRANCE. By E. C. GRENVILLE MURRAY. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**MYERS (ERNEST).**—Works by ERNEST MYERS, M.A.

THE PURITANS. Extra fcap. 8vo, cloth. 2s. 6d.

POEMS. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

THE EXTANT ODES OF PINDAR. Translated into English, with Introduction and short Notes, by ERNEST MYERS. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

**MYERS (F. W. H.).**—Works by F. W. H. MYERS.

ST. PAUL. A Poem. New Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

THE RENEWAL OF YOUTH, and other Poems. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

ESSAYS. 2 Vols. I. Classical. II. Modern. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d. each

WORDSWORTH (English Men of Letters Series). Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**NADAL.**—ESSAYS AT HOME AND ELSEWHERE. By E. S. NADAL. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**NICHOL.**—Works by JOHN NICHOL, B.A. Oxon., Regius Professor of English Language and Literature in the University of Glasgow.

HANNIBAL, A HISTORICAL DRAMA. Extra fcap. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

THE DEATH OF THEMISTOCLES, AND OTHER POEMS. Extra fcap. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**NINE YEARS OLD.**—By the Author of "St. Olave's," "When I was a Little Girl," &c. Illustrated by FRÖLICH. New Edition. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**NOEL.**—BEATRICE, AND OTHER POEMS. By the HON. RODEN NOEL. Fcap. 8vo. 6s.

**NORTON.**—Works by the Hon. Mrs. NORTON.

THE LADY OF LA GARAYE. With Vignette and Frontispiece. Eighth Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

OLD SIR DOUGLAS. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**OLIPHANT.**—Works by Mrs. OLIPHANT.

THE LITERARY HISTORY OF ENGLAND in the end of the Eighteenth and beginning of the Nineteenth Century. Cheaper Issue. With a New Preface. 3 Vols. Demy 8vo. 21s.

AGNES HOPETOUN'S SCHOOLS AND HOLIDAYS. New Edition, with Illustrations. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.

THE WIZARD'S SON. 3 Vols. Crown 8vo. 31s. 6d.

HESTER: a Story of Contemporary Life. Three Vols. Crown 8vo. 31s. 6d.

A SON OF THE SOIL. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 2s.

THE CURATE IN CHARGE. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 2s.

YOUNG MUSGRAVE. Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 2s.

HE THAT WILL NOT WHEN HE MAY. Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 2s.

THE MAKERS OF FLORENCE: Dante, Giotto, Savonarola, and their City. With Illustrations from Drawings by Professor Delamotte, and a Steel Portrait of Savonarola, engraved by C. H. JEENS. New and Cheaper Edition with Preface. Crown 8vo. Cloth extra. 10s. 6d.

THE BELEAGUERED CITY. Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.

DRESS. Illustrated. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d. [*Art at Home Series.*]

**OUR YEAR.** A Child's Book, in Prose and Verse. By the Author of "John Halifax, Gentleman." Illustrated by CLARENCE DOBELL. Royal 16mo. 2s. 6d.

**PAGE.**—THE LADY RESIDENT, by HAMILTON PAGE. Three Vols. Crown 8vo. 31s. 6d.

**PALGRAVE.**—Works by FRANCIS TURNER PALGRAVE, M.A., late Fellow of Exeter College, Oxford.

THE FIVE DAYS' ENTERTAINMENTS AT WENTWORTH GRANGE. A Book for Children. With Illustrations by ARTHUR HUGHES, and Engraved Title-Page by JEENS. Small 4to, cloth extra. 6s.

**PALGRAVE (F. T.).—continued.**

LYRICAL POEMS. Extra fcap. 8vo. 6s.

ORIGINAL HYMNS. Third Edition, enlarged 18mo. 1s. 6d.

VISIONS OF ENGLAND; being a series of Lyrical Poems on Leading Events and Persons in English History. With a Preface and Notes. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

GOLDEN TREASURY OF THE BEST SONGS AND LYRICS. Edited by F. T. PALGRAVE. 18mo. 4s. 6d.

SHAKESPEARE'S SONNETS AND SONGS. Edited by F. T. PALGRAVE. With Vignette Title by JERNS. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.

THE CHILDREN'S TREASURY OF LYRICAL POETRY. Selected and arranged with Notes by F. T. PALGRAVE. 18mo. 2s. 6d. And in Two Parts, 1s. each.

HERRICK: SELECTIONS FROM THE LYRICAL POEMS. With Notes. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.

PANSIE'S FLOUR BIN. By the Author of "When I was a Little Girl," "St. Olave's," &c. Illustrated by ADRIAN STOKES. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

PATER.—THE RENAISSANCE. Studies in Art and Poetry. By WALTER PATER, Fellow of Brasenose College, Oxford. Second Edition, Revised, with Vignette engraved by C. H. JERNS. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

PATMORE.—THE CHILDREN'S GARLAND, from the Best Poets. Selected and arranged by COVENTRY PATMORE. New Edition. With Illustrations by J. LAWSON. (Golden Treasury Edition.) 18mo. 4s. 6d. Globe Readings Edition for Schools, Globe 8vo, 2s.

PEEL.—ECHOES FROM HOREB, AND OTHER POEMS. By EDMUND PEEL, Author of "An Ancient City," &c. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

PEMBER.—THE TRAGEDY OF LESBOS. A Dramatic Poem. By E. H. PEMBER. Fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

PEOPLE'S EDITIONS. Profusely Illustrated, medium 4to, 6d. each or complete in One Vol., cloth, 3s.

TOM BROWN'S SCHOOL DAYS. By an Old Boy.

WATERTON'S WANDERINGS IN SOUTH AMERICA.

WASHINGTON IRVING'S OLD CHRISTMAS.

WASHINGTON IRVING'S BRACEBRIDGE HALL.

PHILLIPS (S. K.).—ON THE SEABOARD; and other Poems. By SUSAN K. PHILLIPS. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

PINDAR.—THE EXTANT ODES OF PINDAR. Translated into English, with Introduction and short Notes, by ERNEST MYERS, M.A., late Fellow of Wadham College, Oxford. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

**PLATO.—THE REPUBLIC OF.** Translated into English with Notes by J. LL. DAVIES, M.A., and D. J. VAUGHAN, M.A. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.

**POEMS OF PLACES—(ENGLAND AND WALES).** Edited by H. W. LONGFELLOW. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.

**POETS (ENGLISH).—SELECTIONS,** with Critical Introduction by various writers, and a general Introduction by MATTHEW ARNOLD. Edited by T. H. WARD, M.A. Four Vols. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d. each.

Vol. I. CHAUCER TO DONNE.

Vol. II. BEN JONSON TO DRYDEN.

Vol. III. ADDISON TO BLAKE.

Vol. IV. WORDSWORTH TO ROSSETTI.

**POOLE.—PICTURES OF COTTAGE LIFE IN THE WEST OF ENGLAND.** By MARGARET E. POOLE. New and Cheaper Edition. With Frontispiece by R. FARREN. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**POPE.—POETICAL WORKS OF.** Edited with Notes and Introductory Memoir by ADOLPHUS WILLIAM WARD, M.A. (Globe Edition.) Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**POPULATION OF AN OLD PEAR TREE.** From the French of E. VAN BRUYSSSEL. Edited by the Author of "The Heir of Redclyffe." With Illustrations by BECKER. Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo, gilt. 4s. 6d.

**POTTER.—LANCASHIRE MEMORIES.** By LOUISA POTTER. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**PRINCE FLORESTAN OF MONACO, THE FALL OF.** By HIMSELF. New Edition, with Illustration and Map. 8vo, cloth extra, gilt edges. 5s. A French Translation. 5s. Also an Edition for the People. Crown 8vo. 1s.

**PUSHKIN.—EUGÈNE ONÉGUINE.** A Romance of Russian Life in Verse. By ALEXANDER PUSHKIN. Translated from the Russian by Lieut.-Col. SPALDING. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**RACHEL OLLIVER.—A Novel.** Three Vols. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**REALMAH.—**By the Author of "Friends in Council." Crown 8vo. 6s.

**REED.—MEMOIR OF SIR CHARLES REED.** By His Son, CHARLES E. B. REED, M.A. With a Portrait. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**RHOADES.—POEMS.** By JAMES RHOADES. Fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**RICHARDSON.—THE ILIAD OF THE EAST.** A Selection of Legends drawn from Valmiki's Sanskrit Poem, "The Ramayana." By FREDERIKA RICHARDSON. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**ROBINSON CRUSOE.** Edited, with Biographical Introduction, by HENRY KINGSLEY. (Globe Edition.) Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.—Golden Treasury Edition. Edited by J. W. CLARK, M.A. 18mo. 4s. 6d.

- ROSS.—A MISGUIDIT LASSIE.** By PERCY ROSS. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- ROSSETTI.—Works by CHRISTINA ROSSETTI.**  
**POEMS.** Complete Edition, containing "Goblin Market," "The Prince's Progress," &c. With Four Illustrations by D. G. ROSSETTI. Extra fcap. 8vo. 6s.  
**SPEAKING LIKENESSES.** Illustrated by ARTHUR HUGHES. Crown 8vo, gilt edges. 4s. 6d.  
**A PAGEANT, AND OTHER POEMS.** Extra fcap. 8vo. 6s.
- ROSSETTI (D. G.).—DANTE GABRIEL ROSSETTI: a Record and a Study.** By WILLIAM SHARP. With an Illustration after Dante Gabriel Rossetti. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- RUTH AND HER FRIENDS.** A Story for Girls. With a Frontispiece. New Edition. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- ST. JOHNSTON.—CAMPING AMONG CANNIBALS.** By ALFRED ST. JOHNSTON. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- SCOURING OF THE WHITE HORSE; OR, THE LONG VACATION RAMBLE OF A LONDON CLERK.** By the Author of "Tom Brown's School Days." Illustrated by DOYLE. Imp. 16mo. Cloth gilt. 5s.
- SCOTT (SIR WALTER).—POETICAL WORKS OF.** Edited with a Biographical and Critical Memoir by FRANCIS TURNER PALGRAVE. (Globe Edition.) Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.  
**THE LAY OF THE LAST MINSTREL; and THE LADY OF THE LAKE.** Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by FRANCIS TURNER PALGRAVE. Globe 8vo. 1s. (Globe Readings for Schools.)  
**MARMION; and THE LORD OF THE ISLES.** By the same Editor. Globe 8vo. 1s. (Globe Readings for Schools.)
- SCOTTISH SONG.—A SELECTION OF THE CHOICEST LYRICS OF SCOTLAND.** By MARY CARLYLE AITKEN. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- SEELEY.—THE EXPANSION OF ENGLAND.** Two Courses of Lectures. By J. R. SEELEY, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History in the University of Cambridge, Fellow of Gonville and Caius College, &c. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- SELBORNE (LORD).—THE BOOK OF PRAISE.** From the best English Hymn writers. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- SERMONS OUT OF CHURCH.** By the Author of "John Halifax, Gentleman." Crown 8vo. 6s.
- SHAKESPEARE.—The Works of WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE.** Cambridge Edition. Edited by W. GEORGE CLARK, M.A., and W. ALDIS WRIGHT, M.A. Nine Vols. 8vo, cloth.
- SHAKESPEARE'S COMPLETE WORKS.** Edited, by W. G. CLARK, M.A., and W. ALDIS WRIGHT, M.A. (Globe Edition.) Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.

- SHAKESPEARE'S SONGS AND SONNETS.** Edited, with Notes, by FRANCIS TURNER PALGRAVE. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- SHAKESPEARE PHRASE BOOK, THE.** By JOHN BARTLETT, Author of "Familiar Quotations." Globe 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- SHAKESPEARE.**—CHARLES LAMB'S TALES FROM SHAKESPEARE. Edited, with Preface, by Rev. A. AINGER. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d. Globe Readings Edition for Schools, Globe 8vo, 2s.
- SHAKESPEARE'S PLAYS.** An attempt to determine the Chronological Order. By the Rev. H. PAINE STOKES, B.A. Extra fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- SHAKESPEARE'S "TEMPEST."** Edited, with Glossarial and Explanatory Notes, by the Rev. J. M. JEPHSON. New Edition. 18mo. 1s.
- SHORTHOUSE.**—Works by J. H. SHORTHOUSE.  
JOHN INGLESANT: A ROMANCE. 2 Vols. New and Cheaper Edition. Globe 8vo. 12s.  
*Popular Edition.* Crown 8vo. 6s.
- THE LITTLE SCHOOLMASTER MARK: A Spiritual Romance. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- SHELLEY.**—POEMS OF SHELLEY. Edited by STOFFORD A. BROOKE. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d. Also a fine Edition printed on hand-made paper. Crown 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- SMEDLEY.**—TWO DRAMATIC POEMS. By MENELLA BUTE SMEDLEY, Author of "Lady Grace," &c. Extra fcap. 8vo. 6s.
- SMITH.**—POEMS. By CATHERINE BARNARD SMITH. Fcap. 8vo. 5s.
- SMITH.**—Works by Rev. WALTER C. SMITH.  
HILDA AMONG THE BROKEN GODS. New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 7s. 6d.  
NORTH COUNTRY FOLK. Poems. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- SMITH.**—THREE ENGLISH STATESMEN. A Course of Lectures on the Political History of England. By GOLDWIN SMITH. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.
- SONG BOOK.** WORDS AND TUNES FROM THE BEST POETS AND MUSICIANS. Selected and arranged by JOHN HULLAH. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- SPENSER.**—COMPLETE WORKS OF. Edited by the Rev. R. MORRIS, M.A., LL.D., with a Memoir by J. W. HALES, M.A. (Globe Edition.) Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- STANLEY.**—Addresses and Sermons delivered during a Visit to the United States and Canada in 1878. By ARTHUR PENRHYN STANLEY, D.D., late Dean of Westminster. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**STEPHEN (C. E.).—THE SERVICE OF THE POOR;** being an Inquiry into the Reasons for and against the Establishment of Religious Sisterhoods for Charitable Purposes. By CAROLINE EMILIA STEPHEN. Crown 8vo. 6s. 6d.

**TANNER.—THE ABBOT'S FARM:** or, PRACTICE WITH SCIENCE. By HENRY TANNER, M.R.A.C., F.C.S., late Professor of Principles of Agriculture in the Royal Agricultural College; Examiner in the Principles of Agriculture under the Government Department of Science. Author of "First Principles of Agriculture," &c. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**TENNYSON.**—Works by ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON, Poet Laureate

*NEW EDITION.*

**THE COLLECTED WORKS OF LORD TENNYSON.** Now publishing, an entirely New Edition.

This Edition will be complete in 7 Volumes, extra-fcap. 8vo, and will be issued in Monthly Volumes, price FIVE SHILLINGS each.

A newly engraved Portrait by G. J. STODART, after a photograph by Rejlander, will accompany Volume I.

A limited number of copies will be printed on best Hand-made Paper. Orders for this Edition will be taken *for Sets only*, at the rate of 10s. 6d. per Volume.

The Volumes will be published as follows:—

Vol. I. MISCELLANEOUS POEMS . . . . .	<i>June.</i>
Vol. II. MISCELLANEOUS POEMS . . . . .	<i>July.</i>
Vol. III. IDYLLS OF THE KING . . . . .	<i>August.</i>
Vol. IV. THE PRINCESS: AND MAUD . . . . .	<i>September.</i>
Vol. V. ENOCH ARDEN: AND IN MEMORIAM . . . . .	<i>October.</i>
Vol. VI. QUEEN MARY: AND HAROLD . . . . .	<i>November.</i>
Vol. VII. THE LOVER'S TALE: &c. . . . .	<i>December.</i>

**THE IMPERIAL LIBRARY EDITION.** 8vo. 10s. 6d. each:—

THE PRINCESS: and other POEMS.

IN MEMORIAM: and MAUD.

QUEEN MARY: and HAROLD.

**THE AUTHOR'S EDITION.** Crown 8vo. :—

EARLY POEMS: and ENGLISH IDYLLS. 6s.

LOCKSLEY HALL: LUCRETIVS: and other POEMS. 6s.

IDYLLS OF THE KING (complete). 7s. 6d.

THE PRINCESS: and MAUD. 6s.

ENOCH ARDEN: and IN MEMORIAM. 6s.

QUEEN MARY: and HAROLD. 7s.

THE LOVER'S TALE: BALLADS: and other POEMS. 5s.

THE CABINET EDITION. Fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d. each:—

EARLY POEMS.  
 ENGLISH IDYLLS: &c.  
 LOCKSLEY HALL: &c.  
 LUCRETIUS: and other POEMS.  
 IDYLLS OF THE KING. Vol. I.  
 IDYLLS OF THE KING. Vol. II.  
 IDYLLS OF THE KING. Vol. III.  
 THE PRINCESS.  
 IN MEMORIAM.  
 QUEEN MARY.  
 HAROLD.  
 THE LOVER'S TALE: BALLADS: and other POEMS.

THE SHILLING VOLUME EDITION. 18mo. 1s. each:—

MISCELLANEOUS POEMS. Vol. I.  
 MISCELLANEOUS POEMS. Vol. II.  
 MISCELLANEOUS POEMS. Vol. III  
 IDYLLS OF THE KING. Vol. II.  
 MAUD.  
 QUEEN MARY.  
 HAROLD.  
 LOVER'S TALE: BALLADS: &c.

THE ROYAL ILLUSTRATED EDITION. One Vol. Royal 8vo. 1l. 1s.

THE ORIGINAL EDITIONS. Fcap. 8vo. :—

POEMS. 6s.  
 MAUD: and other POEMS. 3s. 6d.  
 THE PRINCESS. 3s. 6d.  
 IDYLLS OF THE KING. (Collected.) 6s.  
 ENOCH ARDEN: &c. 3s. 6d.  
 THE HOLY GRAIL: and other POEMS. 4s. 6d.  
 IN MEMORIAM. 4s.  
 BALLADS: and other POEMS. 5s.  
 HAROLD: a Drama. 6s.  
 QUEEN MARY: a Drama. 6s.  
 THE CUP: and the FALCON. 5s.

SELECTIONS FROM TENNYSON'S WORKS. Square 8vo. 3s. 6d.

SELECTIONS FROM TENNYSON'S WORKS. Gilt. Square 8vo. 4s.

SONGS FROM TENNYSON'S WRITINGS. Square 8vo. 2s. 6d.

THE PASSING OF ARTHUR. Globe 8vo. Sewed. 9d.

COMPLETE WORKS. New and Revised Edition. With New Portrait. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**TENNYSON'S "IN MEMORIAM"; ITS PURPOSE AND ITS STRUCTURE.** A Study. By JOHN F. GERUNG. Crown 8vo. 5s.

**THE MIZ MAZE; OR, THE WINKWORTH PUZZLE.** A Story in Letters by Nine Authors. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

The following Writers contribute to the Volume :—Miss Frances Awdry, Miss M. Bramston, Miss Christabel R. Coleridge, Miss A. E. Anderson Morshead, Miss C. M. Yonge, Miss F. M. Peard, Miss Mary S. Lee, Miss Eleanor Price, and Miss Florence Wilford.

**THE RUNAWAY.** By the Author of "Mrs. Jertingham's Journal." With Illustrations. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**THIRTY YEARS.—BEING POEMS NEW AND OLD.** By the Author of "John Halifax, Gentleman." New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**THOMPSON.—A HANDBOOK TO THE PUBLIC PICTURE GALLERIES OF EUROPE.** With a brief sketch of the History of the various Schools of Painting from the thirteenth century to the eighteenth, inclusive. By KATE THOMPSON. Third Edition, Revised and Enlarged. With numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**THROUGH THE RANKS TO A COMMISSION.—*New and Cheaper Edition.*** Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**TOM BROWN'S SCHOOL DAYS.** By AN OLD BOY. With Seven Illustrations by A. HUGHES and SYDNEY HALL. Crown 8vo. 6s.; Golden Treasury Edition. 4s. 6d.; People's Edition. 2s. People's Sixpenny Illustrated Edition. Medium 4to. 6d.

**TOM BROWN AT OXFORD.** New Edition. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**TOURGÉNIEF.—VIRGIN SOIL.** By I. TOURGÉNIEF. Translated by ASHTON W. DILKE. Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**TRENCH.—Works by R. CHENEVIX TRENCH, D.D., Archbishop of Dublin** (For other Works by this Author, see THEOLOGICAL, HISTORICAL, and PHILOSOPHICAL CATALOGUES.)

POEMS. Collected and arranged anew. Fcap. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

HOUSEHOLD BOOK OF ENGLISH POETRY. Selected and arranged, with Notes, by Archbishop TRENCH. Fourth Edition, revised. Extra fcap. 8vo. 5s. 6d.

SACRED LATIN POETRY, Chiefly Lyrical. Selected and arranged for Use. By Archbishop TRENCH. Third Edition, Corrected and Improved. Fcap. 8vo. 7s.

**TURNER.—COLLECTED SONNETS, OLD AND NEW.** By CHARLES TENNYSON TURNER. Extra fcap. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**TYRWHITT.—OUR SKETCHING CLUB.** Letters and Studies on Landscape Art. By the Rev. R. ST. JOHN TYRWHITT, M.A. With an Authorised Reproduction of the Lessons and Woodcuts in Professor Ruskin's "Elements of Drawing." New Edition. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**VIRGIL.**—THE WORKS OF. Rendered into English Prose. By JOHN LONSDALE, M.A., and SAMUEL LEE, M.A. (Globe Edition.) Globe 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**WARD.**—ENGLISH POETS. Selections, with Critical Introductions by various writers, and a general Introduction by MATTHEW ARNOLD. Edited by T. H. WARD, M.A. Four Vols. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d. each.

Vol. I. CHAUCER TO DONNE.

Vol. II. BEN JONSON TO DRYDEN.

Vol. III. ADDISON TO BLAKE.

Vol. IV. WORDSWORTH TO ROSSETTI.

**WARD (SAMUEL.)**—LYRICAL RECREATIONS. By SAMUEL WARD. Fcap. 8vo. 6s.

**WARD (MRS. T. H.)**—MILLY AND OLLY; or, a Holiday among the Mountains. By Mrs. T. H. WARD. Illustrated by Mrs. ALMA TADEMA. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**WEBSTER.**—Works by AUGUSTA WEBSTER.

DRAMATIC STUDIES. Extra fcap. 8vo. 5s.

A WOMAN SOLD, AND OTHER POEMS. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

PORTRAITS. Second Edition. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

THE AUSPICIOUS DAY. A Dramatic Poem. Extra fcap. 8vo. 5s.

YU-PE-YA'S LUTE. A Chinese Tale in English Verse. Extra fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

A HOUSEWIFE'S OPINIONS. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

A BOOK OF RHYME. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**WHEN I WAS A LITTLE GIRL.** By the Author of "St. Olaves." Illustrated by L. FRÖLICH. Globe 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**WHEN PAPA COMES HOME :** The Story of Tip, Tap, Toe. By the Author of "Nine Years Old," "Pansie's Flour Bin," &c. With Illustrations by W. J. HENNESSY. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**WHITE.**—RHYMES BY WALTER WHITE. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**WHITTIER.**—JOHN GREENLEAF WHITTIER'S POETICAL WORKS. Complete Edition, with Portrait engraved by C. H. JEENS. 18mo. 4s. 6d.

**WILLOUGHBY.**—FAIRY GUARDIANS. A Book for the Young. By F. WILLOUGHBY. Illustrated. Crown 8vo, gilt. 5s.

**WOOLNER.**—Works by THOMAS WOOLNER, R.A.

MY BEAUTIFUL LADY. With a Vignette by A. HUGHES. Third Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 5s.

PYGMALION. A Poem. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

SILENUS: a Poem. Crown 8vo.

[In the press.]

**WORDS FROM THE POETS.** Selected by the Editor of "Ray of Sunlight." With a Vignette and Frontispiece. 18mo, limp. 1s.

**WORDSWORTH.—SELECT POEMS OF.** Chosen and Edited, with Preface, by MATTHEW ARNOLD. (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d. Fine Edition. Crown 8vo, hand-made paper, with Portrait of Wordsworth engraved by C. H. JEENS, and Printed on India Paper. 9s.

**YONGE (C. M.).—New Illustrated Edition of Novels and Tales by CHARLOTTE M. YONGE.**

In Nineteen Volumes. Crown 8vo. 6s. each:—

- VOL. I. THE HEIR OF REDCLYFFE.** With Illustrations by KATE GREENAWAY.
- II. HEARTSEASE.** With Illustrations by KATE GREENAWAY.
- III. HOPES AND FEARS.** With Illustrations by HERBERT GANDY.
- IV. DYNEVOR TERRACE.** With Illustrations by ADRIAN STOKES.
- V. THE DAISY CHAIN.** Illustrated by J. P. ATKINSON.
- VI. THE TRIAL.** Illustrated by J. P. ATKINSON.
- VII. & VIII. THE PILLARS OF THE HOUSE; or, UNDER WODE, UNDER RODE.** Illustrated by HERBERT GANDY. Two Vols.
- IX. THE YOUNG STEPMOTHER.** New Edition. Illustrated by MARIAN HUXLEY.
- X. CLEVER WOMAN OF THE FAMILY.** New Edition. Illustrated by ADRIAN STOKES.
- XI. THE THREE BRIDES.** Illustrated by ADRIAN STOKES.
- XII. MY YOUNG ALCIDES; or, A FADED PHOTOGRAPH.** Illustrated by ADRIAN STOKES.
- XIII. THE CAGED LION.** Illustrated by W. J. HENNESSY.
- XIV. THE DOVE IN THE EAGLE'S NEST.** Illustrated by W. J. HENNESSY.
- XV. THE CHAPLET OF PEARLS; or, THE WHITE AND BLACK RIBAUMONT.** Illustrated by W. J. HENNESSY.
- XVI. LADY HESTER: AND THE DANVERS PAPERS.** Illustrated by JANE E. COOK.
- XVII. MAGNUM BONUM; or, MOTHER CAREY'S BROOD.** Illustrated by W. J. HENNESSY.
- XVIII. LOVE AND LIFE.** Illustrated by W. J. HENNESSY.
- XIX. UNKNOWN TO HISTORY.** A Story of the Captivity of Mary of Scotland. Illustrated by W. J. HENNESSY.

**YONGE (C.M.).**—Works by CHARLOTTE M. YONGE:—

**STRAY PEARLS; MEMOIRS OF MARGARET DE RIBAUMONT  
VISCOUNTESS OF BELLAISE.** Two Vols. Crown 8vo. 9s.

**THE PRINCE AND THE PAGE.** A Tale of the Last Crusade. Illustrated.  
New Edition. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**THE LANCES OF LYNWOOD.** New Edition. With Illustrations. 18mo.  
4s. 6d.

**THE LITTLE DUKE: RICHARD, THE FEARLESS.** New Edition  
Illustrated. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**A BOOK OF GOLDEN DEEDS OF ALL TIMES AND ALL COUN-  
TRIES,** Gathered and Narrated Anew. (Golden Treasury Series.) 4s. 6d.  
Globe Readings Edition for Schools, Globe 8vo, 2s. Cheap Edition. 1s.

**LITTLE LUCY'S WONDERFUL GLOBE.** Illustrated by L. FRÖLICH.  
Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**A BOOK OF WORTHIES.** (Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.

**THE STORY OF THE CHRISTIANS AND MOORS IN SPAIN.**  
(Golden Treasury Series.) 18mo. 4s. 6d.

**CAMEOS FROM ENGLISH HISTORY, From ROLLO to EDWARD II.**  
Third Edition, enlarged. Extra fcap. 8vo. 5s.

**SECOND SERIES. THE WARS IN FRANCE.** New Edition. Extra fcap.  
8vo. 5s.

**THIRD SERIES. THE WARS OF THE ROSES.** Extra fcap. 8vo. 5s.

**FOURTH SERIES. REFORMATION TIMES.** Extra fcap. 8vo. 5s.

**FIFTH SERIES. ENGLAND AND SPAIN.** Extra fcap. 8vo. 5s.

**P'S AND Q'S; or, THE QUESTION OF PUTTING UPON,** With  
Illustrations by C. O. MURRAY. New Edition. Globe 8vo, cloth gilt, 4s. 6d.

**BYEWORDS: A COLLECTION OF TALES NEW AND OLD.** Crown  
8vo. 6s.

"It is undoubtedly the best of the Sixpenny Illustrated Magazines."—*The Athenæum*.

"The new venture is a very excellent return for sixpence. . . . There has never been anything seen like it for the money."—*The World*.

"It is wonderfully cheap and it is good . . . . in all respects most excellent."—*St. James's Gazette*.

"Is well worth two sixpences instead of one."—*Punch*.

NOW PUBLISHING,  
THE  
**English Illustrated Magazine.**

Single Numbers, price Sixpence; by Post, Eightpence.  
Yearly Subscription, post free, 7s. 6d.

The following Writers, Artists, and Engravers, are among the Contributors to the Current Volume of THE ENGLISH ILLUSTRATED MAGAZINE.

*WRITERS.*

THE AUTHOR OF "JOHN HALIFAX, GENTLEMAN."  
REV. ALFRED AINGER.  
GRANT ALLEN.  
WALTER ARMSTRONG.  
EUSTACE BALFOUR.  
BERNARD H. BECKER.  
WALTER BESANT.  
WILLIAM BLACK.  
J. COMYNS CARR.  
HUGH CONWAY.  
REV. M. CREIGHTON.  
AUSTIN DOBSON.  
SUTHERLAND EDWARDS.  
ARCHIBALD FORBES.  
ARCHIBALD GEIKIE,  
F.R.S.  
E. W. GOSSE.  
THOMAS HARDY.  
A. J. HIPKINS.  
RICHARD HOLMES.  
PROF. HUXLEY, P.R.S.  
HENRY JAMES.  
RICHARD JEFFERIES.  
MISS KINGSLEY.  
PROF. RAY LANKESTER,  
F.R.S.  
ANDREW LANG.  
MRS. MACQUOID.  
F. W. MAITLAND.  
GEORGE MEREDITH.  
WILLIAM MORRIS.

*WRITERS.*

MRS. OLIPHANT.  
FREDERICK POLLOCK.  
J. H. SHORTHOUSE.  
JAMES SIME.  
GEORGE SIMONDS.  
R. L. STEVENSON.  
A. C. SWINBURNE.  
H. D. TRAILL.  
E. ROSCOE.  
MRS. THACKERAY RITCHIE  
STANLEY J. WEYMAN.  
THEODORE WATTS.  
CHARLOTTE M. YONGE.

*ARTISTS.*

G. H. BOUGHTON, A.R.A.  
RANDOLPH CALDECOTT.  
WALTER CRANE.  
A. DANSE.  
HARRY FURNISS.  
C. NAPIER HEMY.  
GEORGE HOWARD.  
W. J. HENNESSY.  
E. BURNE JONES.  
F. KNAB.  
ROBERT MACBETH, A.R.A.  
A. MORROW.  
C. O. MURRAY.  
J. W. NORTH.

*ARTISTS.*

L. R. O'BRIEN.  
ALFRED PARSONS.  
T. R. MACQUOID.  
W. B. RICHMOND.  
D. G. ROSSETTI.  
F. SANDYS.  
ARTHUR SEVERN.  
L. ALMA TADEMA, R.A.  
CHARLES WHYMPER.

*ENGRAVERS.*

CHARLES BARBANT.  
J. D. COOPER.  
W. & J. CHESHIRE.  
A. C. COATS.  
H. F. DAVEY.  
E. GASCOIGNE.  
BALÉCZ ISTVÁN.  
O. JAYHER.  
CHARLES DE KELLENBACH.  
THEODOR KNESING.  
O. LACOUR.  
T. W. LASCELLES.  
R. PATERSON.  
W. QUICK.  
J. QUARTLEY.  
A. ROY.  
G. F. SMITH.  
E. SCHLADITZ.  
E. STANKOWSKL

MACMILLAN & CO., BEDFORD STREET, LONDON, W.C.

LONDON: R. CLAY, SONS, AND TAYLOR, PRINTERS.